



# RATT PUBLICATIONS

Proudly presents from the files of the

*Pratt Archive Collections*

The Ancestral Family History of

**BEULAH LINDELL (CARTER)**

BY

*Floyd Thomas Pratt, F.H.C., M.A.G.I.*

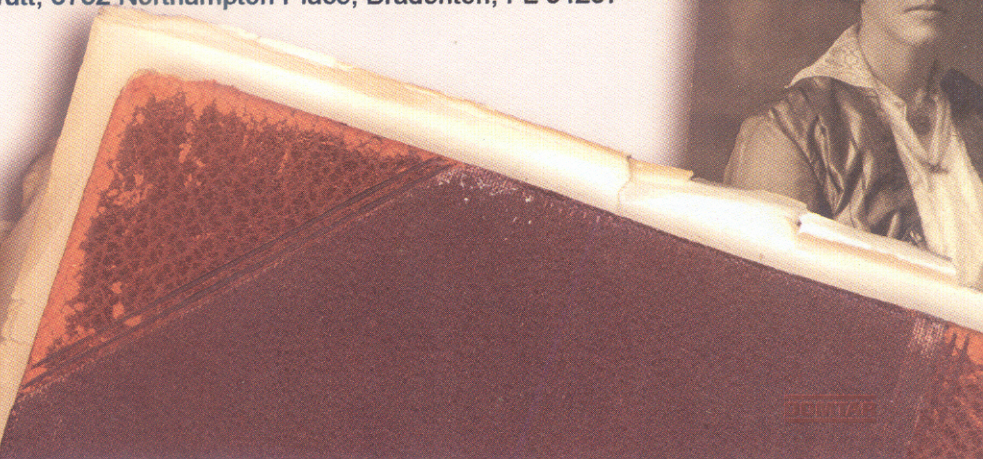
© 2011

The author has compiled a comprehensive ancestral family history comprising of 8 generations. It is my hope that this will serve as a template for others to record and report on their family history.

*Floyd Thomas Pratt, F.H.C., M.A.G.I.*

© All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced, stored in any retrieval system or transmitted in any form or by any means including by any individual, institution, corporation including libraries and the internet without written permission from:

Floyd Thomas Pratt, 6732 Northampton Place, Bradenton, FL 34207





---

**Ancestral Family History of  
Beulah Lindell Carter  
by Floyd Thomas Pratt F.H.C., M.A.G.I.  
Copyright © 2011**



"Genealogy without documentation is mythology"

*Floyd Thomas Pratt, F.H.C., M.A.G.I.  
6732 Northampton Place  
Bradenton, FLorida 34207  
floydpratt59@tampabay.rr.com 941.758.9273*

---

# Ancestral Family History of Buelah Lindell (CARTER)

By *Floyd Thomas Pratt F.H.C., M.A.G.I.* © 1 May 2011

## PREFACE

This body of work has taken 38 years of record searching in courthouses, interviews with living relatives, cemetery hunting from all over Missouri, microfilm reading of census records, deeds and most important of all...libraries from the local town library to the National Archives.

I have had help from many researchers sharing their research over the years with the intent that one-day, I would be able to compile and share what was found with others seeking their family histories. It is with great pleasure I am able to share her accumulative family history research in this volume of work.

Please make copies of this file for future preservation. I am the only one who knows how to create a book of this caliber.

## LAYOUT

There are several sections in this book.

[1] 6 pedigree pages of Beulah Lindell (**CARTER**) direct line ancestors comprising of 8 generations.

[2] Beginning with Beulah Lindell (**CARTER**) followed by each progenitor until completed.

[3] Each direct line ancestor has basic information followed by notes comprised of very important source documentation...except some distant relatives.

[4] Each direct line progenitor has spousal information including children and their spouses. If further information is wanted concerning allied families, please contact the author.

[5] Names highlighted in **blue** are the author's direct line ancestors.

[6] The end of the book has the author's pedigree showing his relationship to the common ancestors. Also, there is a short biography of the author explaining his interest in family history research.

I hope you will share this book with others in your family and it will become a family treasure.

Any questions you may have concerning information in this book can be asked of the author either at his home address: Floyd Pratt, 6732 Northampton Place, Bradenton, Florida 34207 or by phone 941.758.9273 or by email [floydpratt59.tampabay.rr.com](mailto:floydpratt59.tampabay.rr.com)

It is and always has been my desire to share what I have found with others so they may use our research as a springboard to launch their family histories. Only through knowing our ancestors...can we know ourselves.

*Floyd Thomas Pratt F.H.C., M.A.G.I. 2011*

**Genealogy without documentation is mythology**

## Pedigree Chart for Beulah Lindell Carter

No. 1 on this chart is the same as no. 1 on chart no. 1

Chart no. 1

2 William Atterbain Carter

b. 25 July 1871  
p. Daviess, Missouri, United States  
m. 29 December 1890  
p. Daviess, Missouri, United States  
d. 5 August 1961  
p. Cameron, Grand River Twp, Clinton, Missouri, United States

4 **Jesse Veau Carter Sr.**

b. 8 May 1851  
p. Knoxville, Knox, Tennessee, United States  
m. 14 October 1870  
p. DeKalb, Missouri, United States  
d. 19 June 1942  
p. Pattonsburg, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States

8 Peter T. Carter

b. 1818 cont. 2  
p. near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States  
m. 3 March 1842  
p. McMinn, Tennessee, United States  
d. 25 January 1882  
p. Pattonsburg, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States

9 Jarusha Dobbs

b. 1826  
p. Claiborne, Tennessee, United States  
d. 1855-1859  
p. Daviess, Missouri, United States

10 William B. Wedge

b. 1812 cont. 4  
p. New York, New York, United States  
m. 1830-1834  
p.  
d. 1870-1875  
p. near Cainsville Post Office, Marrow Twp, Harrison, ~

11 Annis Anna (\_\_\_\_\_)

b. 1810  
p. New York or Massachusetts  
d. 1870-1875  
p. near Cainsville Post Office, Marrow Twp, Harrison, ~

12 John Robert Davidson

b. 15 January 1796 cont.  
p. Washington, Virginia, United States  
m. 1 September 1816  
p. Washington, Virginia, United States  
d. 16 December 1867  
p. Rich Valley Twp, Smyth, Virginia, United States

13 **Rebecca Pennington**

b. 1798  
p. North Carolina, United States  
d. 17 November 1887  
p. Smyth, Virginia, United States

14 Ezekiel McCulley

b. 1812  
p. Kentucky, United States  
m. 1830-1837  
p.  
d. 18 March 1897  
p.

15 **Thersey Wamath Weymouth**

b. 14 December 1816  
p. Garrard, Kentucky, United States  
d. After 1870  
p.

1 Beulah Lindell Carter

b. 1 January 1900  
p. Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States  
m. 10 February 1920  
p.  
d. 23 December 1977  
p. Long Beach, Los Angeles, California, United States  
sp. Herman Glenn Smith

5 Elizabeth Roselyn "Rosey" Wedge

b. 14 April 1854  
p. near Michigan City Post Office, New Durham Twp, ~  
d. 21 March 1924  
p. Pattonsburg, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States

6 Francis "Frank" Marion Davidson

b. 1 May 1836  
p. Smyth, West Virginia, United States  
m. 27 July 1859  
p. Stewartville, De Kalb, Missouri, United States  
d. 20 April 1912  
p. Camden Twp, Dekalb, Missouri, United States

### 3 Alice Davidson

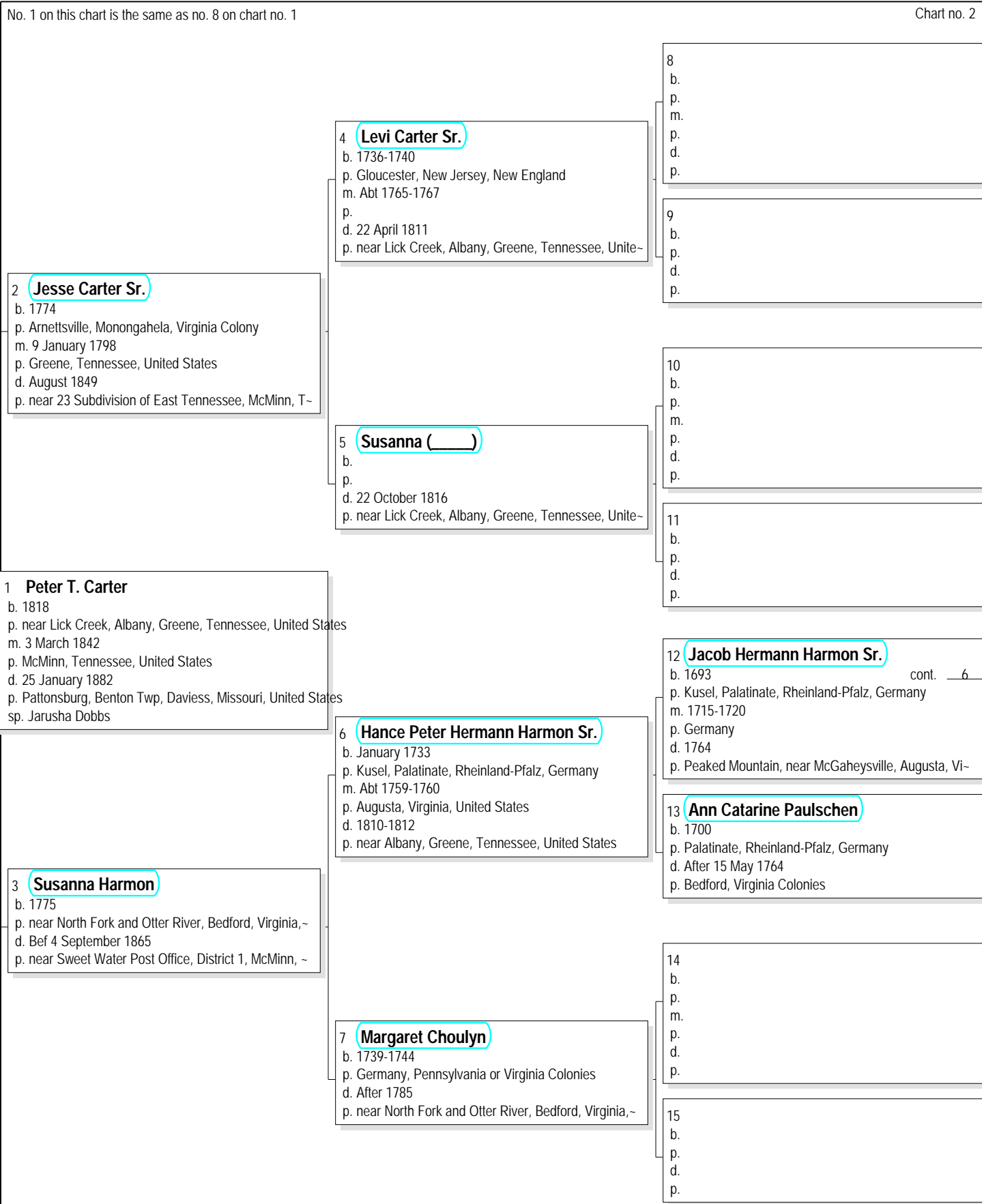
b. 27 May 1874  
p. Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States  
d. 14 August 1962  
p. Cameron, Grand River Twp, Clinton, Missouri, United States

7 Mary Ann McCulley

- b. 12 November 1837
- p. Garrard, Kentucky, United States
- d. 3 April 1936
- p. Platte Twp, Clinton, Missouri, United States



Pedigree Chart for Peter T. Carter



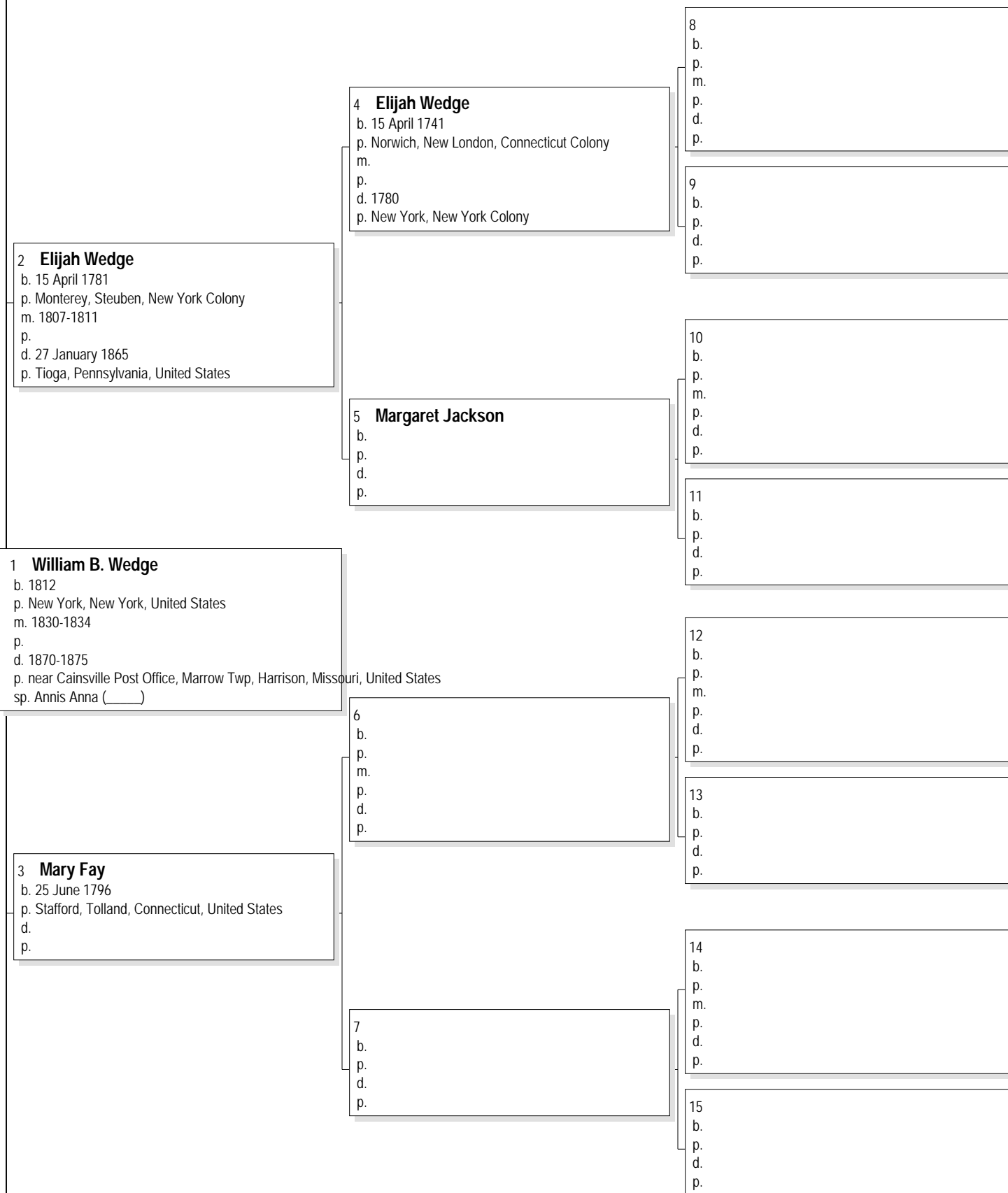




## Pedigree Chart for William B. Wedge

No. 1 on this chart is the same as no. 10 on chart no. 1

Chart no. 4



## Pedigree Chart for John Robert Davidson

No. 1 on this chart is the same as no. 12 on chart no. 1

Chart no. 5

8 **Samuel Davidson**  
b. 1703  
p. Orange, Virginia Colonies  
m.  
p.  
d. 1787  
p. Albemarle, Virginia, United States

9 **Margaret Sarah Maner**  
b. 1719  
p. Orange, Virginia Colonies  
d. December 1797  
p. Buncombe, North Carolina, United States

10  
b.  
p.  
m.  
p.  
d.  
p.

11	b.
	p.
	d.
	p.

12	b.
	p.
	m.
	p.
	d.
	p.

13	b.
	p.
	d.
	p.

14  
b.  
p.  
m.  
p.  
d.  
p.

15	b.
	p.
	d.
	p.

4 **Benjamin Davidson**  
b. 8 May 1743  
p. Orange, Virginia Colonies  
m. 1772  
p. Mecklenburg, North Carolina Colonies  
d. 1825  
p. Transylvania, North Carolina, United States

5 **Ann Patton**  
b. 1748  
p. Mecklenburg, North Carolina Colonies  
d. 1792  
p. Transylvania, North Carolina, United States

6  
b.  
p.  
m.  
p.  
d.  
p.

7  
b.  
p.  
d.  
p.

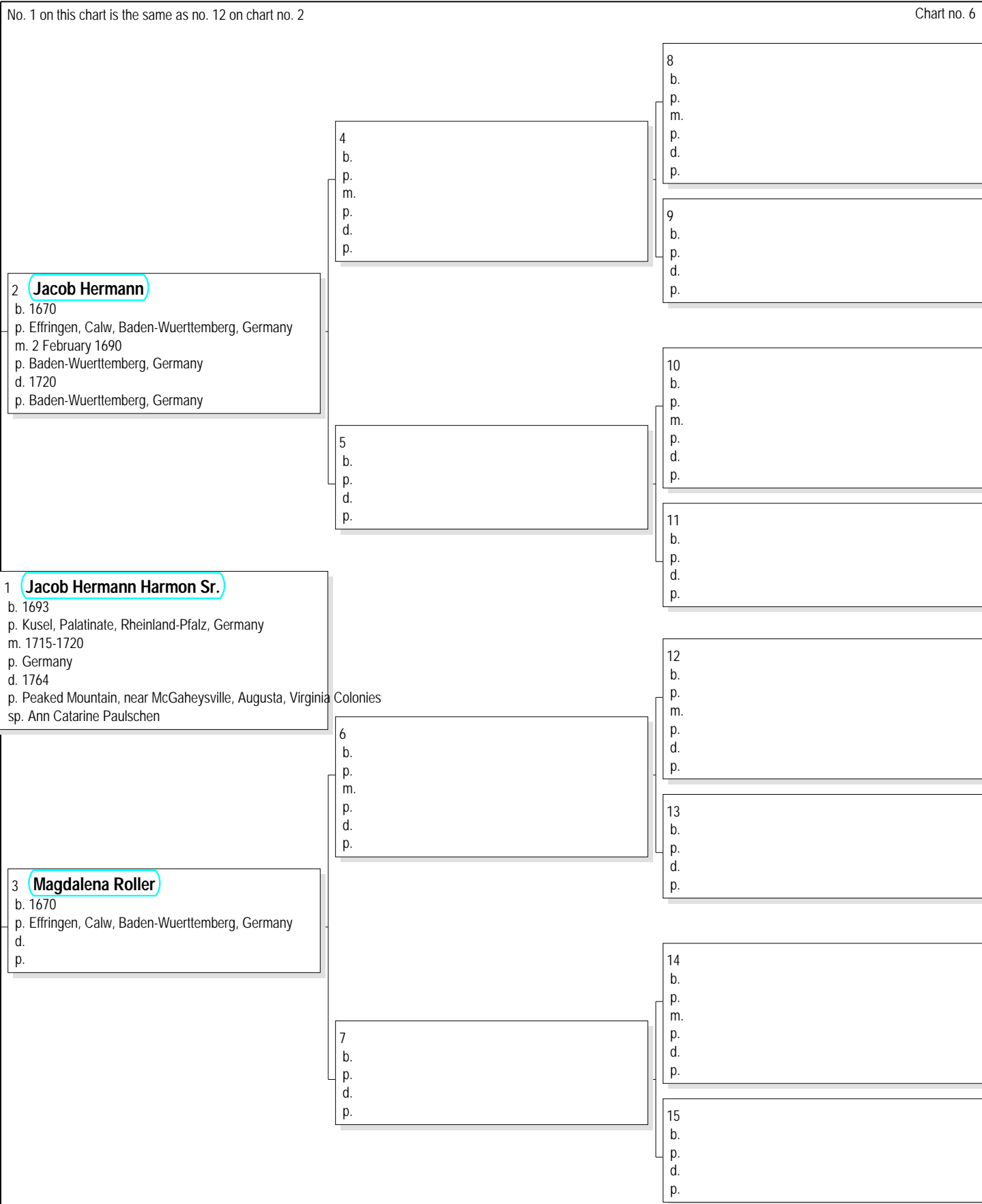
2 **Benjamin Davidson**  
b. 1770  
p. Virginia Colonies  
m. 30 November 1791  
p. Bedford, Bedford, Virginia, United States  
d. 1830  
p. Bedford, Bedford, Virginia, United States

1 **John Robert Davidson**  
 b. 15 January 1796  
 p. Washington, Virginia, United States  
 m. 1 September 1816  
 p. Washington, Virginia, United States  
 d. 16 December 1867  
 p. Rich Valley Twp, Smyth, Virginia, United States  
 sp. Rebecca Pennington

3 **Rebecca Numan**  
b. 1770  
p. Virginia Colonies  
d. 1850  
p. Smyth, Virginia, United States



Pedigree Chart for Jacob Hermann Harmon Sr.



# Table of Contents

---

<b>Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter</b> .....	<b>1</b> .
<b>First Generation</b> .....	<b>1</b> .
<b>Second Generation</b> .....	<b>7</b> .
<b>Third Generation</b> .....	<b>15</b> .
<b>Fourth Generation</b> .....	<b>41</b> .
<b>Fifth Generation</b> .....	<b>75</b> .
<b>Sixth Generation</b> .....	<b>113</b> .
<b>Seventh Generation</b> .....	<b>157</b> .
<b>Eighth Generation</b> .....	<b>167</b> .
<b>Name and Location Indexes</b> .....	<b>168</b> .



# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

## First Generation

1. **Beulah Lindell Carter**, daughter of **William Atterbain Carter** and **Alice Davidson**, was born 1 January 1900 in Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States and died 23 December 1977 in Long Beach, Los Angeles, California, United States at age 77.



**Cradle to Grave (C2G) Profile for Beulah Lindell (CARTER)**  
**by Floyd Thomas Pratt F.H.C., M.A.G.I. 25 April 2011**

### **1900 Birthblock of Beulah Lindell (CARTER) daughter of William Atterbain & Mary (DAVIDSON) Carter**

Beulah Lindell (**CARTER**) was born in Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States on 1 January 1900.

Date from the 1900 census states she was born January 1900 in Missouri.

Date from the 1910 census states she was born 1900 in Missouri.

Date from the 1920 census states she was born 1900 in Missouri.

Date from the 1930 census states she was born 1900 in Missouri.

Date from the death certificate states she was born

Date from the California Death Index 1940-1997 states she was born 1 January 1901 in Missouri.

Date from the headstone states she was born

Date from the SSDI states she was born 1 January 1900.

Date from the obituary states she was born

### **1900 Federal Census age 5mos**

Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, page 144a, 15 June 1900, line 35, house 116, family 116

**CARTER**, William A. head w m born July 1871 age 28; Alice wife w f born May 1874 age 26; Relford H. son w born June 1892 age 7; Fawn E. dau w f born November 1894 age 5; Anna F. dau w f born April 1897 age 3; Buleah L. dau w f born January 1900 age 5mos

[William was born in Missouri his parents born in Pennsylvania, Alice born in Missouri, her father in West Virginia, her mother in Kentucky, the rest born in Missouri as was their parents. They have been married 9 years and Alice says she has had 4 children born and 4 are living. William is a farmer and is renting.]

### **1900-1910 Family Move**

From Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States to Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States

Depending on when William moved from Marion Twp to Benton Twp would reveal where the children were born. Checking the deed records of Daviess County should show property transactions and help in determining their birthplace location.

### **1901 Childbirth of brother; Roscoe Franklin Carter**

Roscoe Franklin Carter was born in Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States in 1901 and died in 1902. [needs verification]

# **Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter**

---

## **1903 Childbirth of brother: Otha Ray Carter**

Otha Ray Carter was born in Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States on 3 September 1903.

## **1906 Childbirth of sister: Opal Marie (CARTER)**

Opal Marie (CARTER) was born in Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States on 27 December 1906.

## **1910 Federal Census age 10**

Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, page 5a, 23 & 25 April 1910, line 28, house 84, family 86

**CARTER**, William A. head w m 37; Alice wife w f 35 [38]; Releford son w m 17; Faughn dau w f 15; Faye dau w f 13; Beulah dau w f 10; Otha son w m 6; Opal dau w f 4

[William was born in Missouri, his father in Tennessee, his mother in Pennsylvania, Alice was born in Missouri, her father in Virginia, her mother in Kentucky, the rest were born in Missouri as was their parents. They have been married once for 19 years and Alice says she has had 6 children born and 6 are living. William is a farmer and owns his farm.]

## **1910-1917 Family Move**

From Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States to Miller Twp, Gentry, Missouri, United States

## **1917 Childbirth of brother: Chester Alden Carter**

Chester Alden Carter was born in Miller Twp, Gentry, Missouri, United States on 10 October 1917.

## **1920 Federal Census age 20**

Miller Twp, Gentry, Missouri, United States, page 153a, 23 January 1920, line 1, farmhouse 75, family 75

**CARTER**, William A. head w m 48; Alice wife w f 45; Beula L. dau w f 20; Otha R. son w m 16; Opal M. dau w f 14; Chester A. son w m 2.4mos

[William was born in Missouri, his father in Tennessee, his mother in Indiana, Alice was born in Missouri, her father in Virginia, her mother in Kentucky, the rest were born in Missouri as was their parents. William is a farmer and owns his farm.]

## **1920 Marriage of Herman Glenn Smith and Beulah Lindell (CARTER)**

Herman Glenn Smith and Beulah Lindell (CARTER) were married 10 February 1920.[needs verification]

Since Herman was living with his parents at Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States on 29 January 1920 and Beulah was living with their parents in Miller Twp, Gentry, Missouri, United States on 23 January 1920 and it was customay for the bride to be married at her parents' home or church, I would check the marriage records of both counties to be on the safe side. Ancestry.com does a poor job of offering good comprehensive marriage records and I am sure their record is in one of those counties....or check the church records. Write to the county clerk and ask them to look up the record for you.

## **1920-1922 Family Move**

From Miller Twp, Gentry, Missouri, United States to near DeSmet Post Office, Kingbury, South



# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

Dakota, United States

## **1921 Childbirth of son: Arnold Auburn Smith**

Arnold Auburn Smith was born near DeSmet Post Office, Kingbury, South Dakota, United States on 20 August 1921.

## **1924 Childbirth of daughter: Margaret Lillian (SMITH)**

Margaret Lillian (SMITH) was born in Manchester, South Dakota, United States on 21 March 1924.

## **1924-1926 Family Move**

From Manchester, South Dakota, United States to Missouri, United States.

## **1926 Childbirth of son: William J. Smith**

William J. Smith was born in Missouri, United States in January 1926.

## **Research Note**

Since the 1930 census states that William J. was born in Missouri and was 4 years and 3 months old, this would indicate his birth was in January 1926. Taking into account that the census information was not always accurate, he could have been born in February. Ordering his birth certificate from the state of Missouri would seem to be the prudent option at this time. Needless to say, this would determine exactly where he was born and when and validate his parenatage...plus might reveal his middle name.

## **1926-1928 Family Move**

From Missouri, United States to Dupree, Ziebach, South Dakota, United States.

## **1928 Childbirth of son: Kenneth Herman Smith**

Kenneth Herman Smith was born in Dupree, Ziebach, South Dakota, United States on 16 September 1928.

## **1930 Federal Census age 30**

Township 13 Range 20, Ziebach, South Dakota, United States, page 291a, 2 April 1930, line 49, house 8, family 8 \_

**SMITH**, Herman G. head w m 36; Beulah L. wife w f 30; [page 291b] Arnold A. son w m 8; Margaret L. dau w f 6; William J. son w m 4.3mos; Kenneth K. son w m 1.6mos

[Herman, Beulah, and son William were born in Missouri as was their parents, the rest were born in South Dakota, their parents born in Missouri. Herman was first married at age 26, Beulah at age 20. Herman is a farmer and is renting. Living a few doors doen from brother-in-law; Relford & Myrtle (**HALVERSON**) Carter family.]

## **1930-1937 Family Move**

From Township 13 Range 20, Ziebach, South Dakota, United States to Bethany, Bethany Twp, Harrison, Missouri, United States

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

## **1937 Childbirth of son: Eugene Marion Smith**

Eugene Marion Smith was born in Bethany, Harrison, Missouri, United States on 22 September 1937 and died 19 April 1946. [needs verification]

## **Research Note**

Not only do we need to know where Eugene was born and where he died but we need to verify his father.

Ordering his birth certificate would solve where he was born and who his father was, but a headstone was posted on ancestry.com without any identifying information. Location of the cemetery is vital in order to determine where to order Eugene's death certificate.

The reason the father comes into question is because of the age discrepancy between Eugene born in 1937 and his next oldest sibling born in 1928. This is an extreme distance between a consistent childbirth record of 1921, 1924, 1926, 1928 and then Eugene in 1937.

The reason for his father's identification is to determine that either Herman was his father and they divorced after Eugene's birth or Beulah had divorced Herman before the birth of Eugene and had married prior to her marriage in 1943 to Wilburt H. Smith.

## **1937-1943?? Divorce of Herman Glenn Smith and Beulah Lindell (CARTER) Smith**

All indicators point to a divorce in Harrison County, Missouri. Ordering copies of this record from the courthouse would reveal the date and location of the divorce. A divorce was indicated based on the fact of Beulah's marriage in 1943 and her first spouse; Herman did not die until 1974 in Harrison County, Missouri.

## **1943 Marriage of Wilburt H. Smith and Mrs. Beulah Lindell (CARTER) Smith**

Wilburt H. Smith and Mrs. Beulah Lindell (CARTER) Smith were married in Jackson, Missouri, United States on 13 November 1943.

[1] Missouri Marriage Records, 1805-2002

Name: Beulah L Smith of Bethany, Harrison County, Missouri Age: 43 Birth Date: abt 1900 Marriage Date: 13 Nov 1943 Marriage Location: Jackson, Missouri Marriage County: Jackson Spouse Name: Wilburt H Smith of Jackson, Missouri, United States Spouse Age: 31

## **Research Note**

Even though they were married in Jackson County, Missouri, Beulah Lindell (CARTER) Smith's residence on the marriage application states she was living at the time of the marriage in Bethany, Bethany Twp, Harrison, Missouri, United States. This is where I would look for a divorce record between Herman Glenn Smith and Beulah Lindell (CARTER) Smith.

## **1943-?? Divorce of Wilbert H. Smith and Mrs. Beulah Lindell (CARTER) Smith**

Sometime after her marriage to Herman's brother; Wilburt H. Smith, she divorced him prior to her marriage of James Marvin Swartz. Unknown if there were any children from this marriage due to the lack of access to the 1940-1950 census records. Checking the 1966-1976 divorce records of California did not yield any connections. Therefore, it appears they divorced before 1966.

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

## **1943-?? Marriage of James Marvin Swartz and Mrs. Beulah Lindell (CARTER) Smith**

This marriage may have taken place in California. Depending on when she divorced Wilbert H. Smith they may have left the Harrison County, Missouri area either before her divorce date or after. Since Wilbert died in 1976 in Los Angeles County, California, would indicate they may have moved from Harrison County, Missouri or where he was from in Jackson County, Missouri to Los Angeles together and then got a divorce in California.

## **Research Note**

Writing to the Hall of Records in Los Angeles County, California with an inquiry about the divorce of Wilbert Wilbert H. Smith and marriage of James Marvin Swartz should reveal the dates and locations.

## **1971 Death of spouse; James Marvin Swartz**

James Marvin Swartz died in Long Beach, Los Angeles, California, United States on 10 October 1971.

## **1974 Death of ex-spouse; Herman Glenn Smith**

Herman Glenn Smith died in Eagleville, Harrison, Missouri, United States in 6 November 1974.

## **1976 Death of ex-spouse; Wilburt H. Smith**

Wilburt H. Smith died in Carson, Los Angeles, California, United States on 10 March 1976.

## **1977 Death of Beulah Lindell (CARTER) Smith Swartz**

Beulah Lindell (CARTER) Smith Swartz died in Long Beach, Los Angeles, California, United States on 23 December 1977.

### **[1] California Death Index, 1940-1997**

Name: Beulah L Swartz Social Security #: 547211540 Sex: Female Birth Date: 1 January 1901 Birthplace: Missouri Death Date: 23 December 1977 Death Place: Los Angeles

### **[2] Social Security Death Index**

Name: Beulah Swartz SSN: 547-21-1540 Born: 1 Jan 1900 Last Benefit: 90815 Long Beach, Los Angeles, California, United States of America Died: Dec 1977 State (Year) SSN issued: California (1973)

## **1977 Burial of Beulah Lindell (CARTER) Smith Swartz**

Ordering her death certificate from California might reveal the cemetery she was buried.

Beulah married **Herman Glenn Smith**, son of **William Marion Smith** and **Margaret Anna Miller**, 10 February 1920. The marriage ended in divorce.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Arnold Auburn Smith** was born 20 August 1921 in DeSmet, Kingsbury, South Dakota, United States and died 6 April 1945 at age 23.
- ii. **Margaret Lillian Smith** was born 21 March 1924 in Manchester, South Dakota, United States and died 5 April 2002 in Sun City, Riverside, California, United States at age 78. Margaret married **Dan Wilson McGrew**.
- iii. **William J. Smith** was born in January 1926 in Missouri, United States.



## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

- iv. **Kenneth Herman Smith** was born 16 September 1928 in Dupree, Ziebach, South Dakota, United States and died 26 February 1983 in Monterey, Monterey, California, United States at age 54.
- v. **Eugene Marion Smith** was born 22 September 1937 in Bethany, Bethany Twp, Harrison, Missouri, United States and died 19 April 1946 at age 8.

Beulah next married **Wilbert H. Smith**, son of **William Marion Smith** and **Margaret Anna Miller**, 13 November 1943 in Jackson, Missouri, United States. The marriage ended in divorce.

Beulah next married **James "Jim" Marvin Swartz**, son of **Isaac A. Swartz** and **Martha Elizabeth Hill**, in 1943-1971.

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

## Second Generation (Parents)

**2. William Atterbain Carter**, son of **Jesse Vean Carter Sr.** and **Elizabeth Roselyn "Rosey" Wedge**, was born 25 July 1871 in Daviess, Missouri, United States, died 5 August 1961 in Cameron, Grand River Twp, Clinton, Missouri, United States at age 90, and was buried in August 1961 in Cameron Memorial Gardens, Kidder Twp, Caldwell, Missouri, United States.



William Atterbain Carter  
(1871-1961) taken on  
60th wedding  
anniversary

### **1871 Birthblock of William Atterbain Carter son of Jesse Vean Sr. & Elizabeth Roselyn "Rosey" (WEDGE) Carter**

William Atterbain Carter was born in Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States on 25 July 1871.

Date from the 1880 census states he was born 1872 in Missouri.

Date from the 1900 census states he was born July 1871 in Missouri.

Date from the 1910 census states he was born 1873 in Missouri.

Date from the 1920 census states he was born 1872 in Missouri.

Date from the 1930 census states he was born 1871 in Missouri.

Date from the death certificate states he was born

Date from the headstone states he was born 1871.

Date from the obituary states he was born

### **1874 Childbirth of sister; Anna Ellis "Annie" (CARTER)**

Annie (**CARTER**) was born in Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States in 1874.

### **1879 Childbirth of brother; Millard or Willard B. L. Carter**

Millard or Willard B. L. Carter was born in Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States in 1879.

### **1880 Federal Census age 9**

Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, page 122d, 3 June 1880, line 41, house 33, family 37

**CARTER**, Jesse head w m 27; Rosella wife w f 25; **William son w m 8**; Annie dau w f 6; Millard B. L. son w m 1

[Jesse born in Tennessee as was his parents, Rosella born in New York, unknown where her parents were born, the rest born in Missouri. Jesse is a farmer.]

### **1883 Childbirth of brother; Jesse Vean Carter Jr.**

Jesse Vean Carter Jr. was born in Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States in June 1883.

### **1885 Childbirth of sister; Bessie E. (CARTER)**

Bessie E. (**CARTER**) was born in Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States in September 1885.

### **1890 Marriage of William Atterbain Carter and Alice (DAVIDSON)**

[1] Missouri Marriage Records, 1805-2002

Name:Mr. William A Carter Age:19 Birth Date:abt 1871 Marriage Date:29 Dec 1890 Marriage

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

Location:Daviess, Missouri Marriage County:Daviess Spouse Name:Miss. Alice Davidson Spouse Age:17

## **1891 Childbirth of brother; Reluth Lester Carter**

Reluth Lester Carter was born in Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States in 12 May 1891.

## **1892 Childbirth of son; Relford "Ralph" Hensil Carter**

Relford "Ralph" Hensil Carter was born in Pattonsburg, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States on 12 June 1892.

## **1894 Childbirth of brother; Lawrence Anuel Carter**

Lawrence Anuel Carter was born in Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States in 18 August 1894.

## **1894 Childbirth of daughter; Faun Elyou (CARTER)**

Faun Elyou (CARTER) was born in Pattonsburg, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States on 6 November 1894.

## **1895 Childbirth of sister; Mary (CARTER)**

Mary (CARTER) was born in Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States in 1895 and died before the 1900 census. [needs verification]

## **1897 Childbirth of daughter; Anna Faye (CARTER)**

Anna Faye (CARTER) was born in Pattonsburg, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States on 12 April 1897.

## **1900 Childbirth of daughter; Beulah Lindell (CARTER)**

Beulah Lindell (CARTER) was born in Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States on 1 January 1900.

## **1900 Federal Census age 29**

Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, page 144a, 15 June 1900, line 35, house 116, family 116

**CARTER**, William A. head w m born July 1871 age 28; Alice wife w f born May 1874 age 26; Relford H. son w born June 1892 age 7; Fawn E. dau w f born November 1894 age 5; Anna F. dau w f born April 1897 age 3; Buleah L. dau w f born January 1900 age 5mos

[William was born in Missouri his parents born in Pennsylvania, Alice born in Missouri, her father in West Virginia, her mother in Kentucky, the rest born in Missouri as was thjeer parents. They have been married 9 years and Alice says she has had 4 children born and 4 are living. William is a farmer and is renting.]

## **1900-1910 Family Move**

From Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States to Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States

Depending on when William moved from Marion Twp to Benton Twp would reveal where the

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

children were born. Checking the deed records of Daviess County should show property transactions and help in determining their birthplace location.

## **1901 Childbirth of son: Roscoe Franklin Carter**

Roscoe Franklin Carter was born in Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States in 1901 and died in 1902. [needs verification]

## **1903 Childbirth of son: Otha Ray Carter**

Otha Ray Carter was born in Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States on 3 September 1903.

## **1906 Childbirth of daughter: Opal Marie (CARTER)**

Opal Marie (CARTER) was born in Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States on 27 December 1906.

## **1910 Federal Census age 39**

Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, page 5a, 23 & 25 April 1910, line 28, house 84, family 86

**CARTER**, William A. head w m 37; Alice wife w f 35 [38]; Releford son w m 17; Faughn dau w f 15; Faye dau w f 13; Beulah dau w f 10; Otha son w m 6; Opal dau w f 4

[William was born in Missouri, his father in Tennessee, his mother in Pennsylvania, Alice was born in Missouri, her father in Virginia, her mother in Kentucky, the rest were born in Missouri as was their parents. They have been married once for 19 years and Alice says she has had 6 children born and 6 are living. William is a farmer and owns his farm.]

## **1910-1917 Family Move**

From Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States to Miller Twp, Gentry, Missouri, United States

## **1917 Childbirth of son: Chester Alden Carter**

Chester Alden Carter was born in Miller Twp, Gentry, Missouri, United States on 10 October 1917.

## **1920 Federal Census age 49**

Miller Twp, Gentry, Missouri, United States, page 153a, 14 January 1920, line 1, farmhouse 75, family 75

**CARTER**, William A. head w m 48; Alice wife w f 45; Beula L. dau w f 20; Otha R. son w m 16; Opal M. dau w f 14; Chester A. son w m 2.4mos

[William was born in Missouri, his father in Tennessee, his mother in Indiana, Alice was born in Missouri, her father in Virginia, her mother in Kentucky, the rest were born in Missouri as was their parents. William is a farmer and owns his farm.]

## **1930 Federal Census age 59**

Miller Twp, Gentry, Missouri, United States, page 129a, 8 April 1930, line 17, house 54, family 54

**CARTER**, William A. head w m 59; Alice wife w f 55; Chester A. son w m 12; [house 55, family 55]

**DAVIDSON**, Mary A. mnlaw w f 93

[William was born in Missouri, his father in Tennessee, his mother in Indiana, Alice was born in Missouri, her father in Virginia, her mother in Kentucky, Chester was born in Missouri as was their



## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

parents. William was first married at age 19, Alice at age 17. William is a farmer and owns his farm. Listed at house 55 and as a family #55 is William's mother-in-law and widow; Mary Ann (**McCULLEY**) Davidson. She was born in Kentucky as was her parents. She was first married at age 22. At house 51 is son; Otha Ray & Bonnie Lillian (**JEFFRIES**) Carter.]

### 1961 Death of William Atterbain Carter

William Atterbain Carter died in Cameron, Clinton, Missouri, United States on 5 August 1961.

### 1961 Burial of William Atterbain Carter

<http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gsr&GSsr=121&GScid=27900&>

Cameron Memorial Gardens, Kidder Twp, Caldwell, Missouri, United States

Carter, Alice 1874-1962

Cater, William A. 1871-1961

William married **Alice Davidson** 29 December 1890 in Daviess, Missouri, United States.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Relford "Ralph" Hensil Carter** was born 12 June 1892 in Pattonsburg, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States and died 21 July 1967 in Cameron, Grand River Twp, Clinton, Missouri, United States at age 75. Relford married **Myrtle Baretta Halverson** 8 January 1914 in DeSmet Post Office, Kingbury, South Dakota, United States.
- ii. **Faun Elyou Carter** was born 6 November 1894 in Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States and died 23 February 1997 in Pattonsburg, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States at age 102. Faun married **Elda Frazier** 26 August 1913 in Gallatin, Union Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States.
- iii. **Anna Faye Carter** was born 12 April 1897 in Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, died 24 December 1997 in Maysville, Camden Twp, DeKalb, Missouri, United States at age 100, and was buried in December 1997 in Saint Joseph Memorial Park, Saint Joseph, Washington Twp, Buchanan, Missouri, United States. Anna married **Joseph Price Cameron** 18 February 1915 in Gallatin, Union Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States.
- 1 iv. **Beulah Lindell Carter**. Beulah married **Herman Glenn Smith** 10 February 1920. The marriage ended in divorce. Beulah next married **Wilbert H. Smith** 13 November 1943 in Jackson, Missouri, United States. The marriage ended in divorce. Beulah next married **James "Jim" Marvin Swartz** in 1943-1971.
- v. **Roscoe Franklin Carter** was born in 1901 in Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States and died in 1902 in Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States at age 1.
- vi. **Otha Ray Carter** was born 3 September 1903 in Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, died in 1991 at age 88, and was buried in 1991 in Cameron Memorial Gardens, Kidder Twp, Caldwell, Missouri, United States. Otha married **Bonnie Lillian Jeffries** 14 November 1925.
- vii. **Opal Marie Carter** was born 27 December 1906 in Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States and died 6 January 1995 in Salem, Marion, Oregon, United States at age 88. Opal married **Velvie Jones** in 1926.
- viii. **Chester Alden Carter** was born 10 October 1917 in Miller Twp, Gentry, Missouri,

---

United States and died 13 September 1986 in Comanche, Comanche, Texas, United States at age 68. Chester married **Iris Faye** 12 December 1944.

**3. Alice Davidson**, daughter of **Francis "Frank" Marion Davidson** and **Mary Ann McCulley**, was born 27 May 1874 in Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, died 14 August 1962 in Cameron, Grand River Twp, Clinton, Missouri, United States at age 88, and was buried in August 1962 in Cameron Memorial Gardens, Kidder Twp, Caldwell, Missouri, United States.



Alice (DAVIDSON) Carter  
(1874-1962) taken on 60th  
wedding anniversary

**1874 Birthblock of Alice (DAVIDSON) daughter of Francis "Frank" Marion and Mary Ann (McCULLEY) Davidson**

Alice (DAVIDSON) was born in Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States on 27 May 1874.

Date from the 1880 census states she was born

Date from the 1900 census states she was born May 1874 in Missouri.

Date from the 1910 census states she was born 1872 in Missouri.

Date from the 1920 census states she was born 1875 in Missouri.

Date from the 1930 census states she was born 1875 in Missouri.

Date from the death certificate states she was born

Date from the headstone states she was born 1874.

Date from the obituary states she was born

- **1877 Childbirth of sister: Ida Ellen (DAVIDSON)**

Ida Ellen (DAVIDSON) was born in Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States on 3 November 1877.

**1880 Federal Census age 6**

Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, page 170a, 1 June 1880, line 31, house 6, family 7  
**DAVISON**, F.[Francis] M.[Marion] head w m 46; Mary A. wife w f 44; David son w m 19; Taylor son w m 16; George son w m 13; Alice dau w f 5; Ida dau w f 3

[Francis was born in Virginia as was his parents, Mary was born in Kentucky as were her parents, the rest were born in Missouri, their father in Virginia, their mother in Kentucky. Francis is a farmer.]

- **1881 Childbirth of brother: Charles "Charlie" Henry Davidson**

Charles "Charlie" Henry Davidson was born in Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States on 20 October 1880.

- **1890 Marriage of William Atterbain Carter and Alice (DAVIDSON)**

[1] Missouri Marriage Records, 1805-2002

Name:Mr. William A Carter Age:19 Birth Date:abt 1871 Marriage Date:29 Dec 1890 Marriage

Location:Daviess, Missouri Marriage County:Daviess Spouse Name:Miss. Alice Davidson Spouse Age:17

**1892 Childbirth of son: Relford "Ralph" Hensil Carter**

Relford "Ralph" Hensil Carter was born in Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States on 12 June 1892.

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

## **1894 Childbirth of daughter: Faun Elyou (CARTER)**

Faun Elyou (CARTER) was born in Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States on 6 November 1894.

## **1897 Childbirth of daughter: Anna Faye (CARTER)**

Anna Faye (CARTER) was born in Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States on 12 April 1897.

## **1900 Childbirth of daughter: Beulah Lindell (CARTER)**

Beulah Lindell (CARTER) was born in Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States on 1 January 1900.

## **1900 Federal Census age 26**

Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, page 144a, 15 June 1900, line 35, house 116, family 116

**CARTER**, William A. head w m born July 1871 age 28; Alice wife w f born May 1874 age 26; Relford H. son w born June 1892 age 7; Fawn E. dau w f born November 1894 age 5; Anna F. dau w f born April 1897 age 3; Buleah L. dau w f born January 1900 age 5mos

[William was born in Missouri his parents born in Pennsylvania, Alice born in Missouri, her father in West Virginia, her mother in Kentucky, the rest born in Missouri as was thjeir parents. They have been married 9 years and Alice says she has had 4 children born and 4 are living. William is a farmer and is renting.]

## **1900-1910 Family Move**

From Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States to Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States

Depending on when William moved from Marion Twp to Benton Twp would reveal where the children were born. Checking the deed records of Daviess County should show property transactions and help in determining their birthplace location.

## **1901 Childbirth of son: Roscoe Franklin Carter**

Roscoe Franklin Carter was born in Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States in 1901 and died in 1902. [needs verification]

## **1903 Childbirth of son: Otha Ray Carter**

Otha Ray Carter was born in Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States on 3 September 1903.

## **1906 Childbirth of daughter: Opal Marie (CARTER)**

Opal Marie (CARTER) was born in Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States on 27 December 1906.

## **1910 Federal Census age 36**

Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, page 5a, 23 & 25 April 1910, line 28, house 84, family 86

**CARTER**, William A. head w m 37; Alice wife w f 35 [38]; Relford son w m 17; Faughn dau w f 15;

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

Faye dau w f 13; Beulah dau w f 10; Otha son w m 6; Opal dau w f 4

[William was born in Missouri, his father in Tennessee, his mother in Pennsylvania, Alice was born in Missouri, her father in Virginia, her mother in Kentucky, the rest were born in Missouri as was their parents. They have been married once for 19 years and Alice says she has had 6 children born and 6 are living. William is a farmer and owns his farm.]

## **1910-1917 Family Move**

From Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States to Miller Twp, Gentry, Missouri, United States

## **1912 Death of father: Francis "Frank" Marion Davidson**

Francis "Frank" Marion Davidson died in Camden Twp, Dekalb, Missouri, United States on 20 April 1912.

## **1917 Childbirth of son: Chester Alden Carter**

Chester Alden Carter was born in Miller Twp, Gentry, Missouri, United States on 10 October 1917.

## **1920 Federal Census age 46**

Miller Twp, Gentry, Missouri, United States, page 153a, 14 January 1920, line 1, farmhouse 75, family 75

**CARTER**, William A. head w m 48; Alice wife w f 45; Beula L. dau w f 20; Otha R. son w m 16; Opal M. dau w f 14; Chester A. son w m 2.4mos

[William was born in Missouri, his father in Tennessee, his mother in Indiana, Alice was born in Missouri, her father in Virginia, her mother in Kentucky, the rest were born in Missouri as was their parents. William is a farmer and owns his farm.]

## **1930 Federal Census age 56**

Miller Twp, Gentry, Missouri, United States, page 129a, 8 April 1930, line 17, house 54, family 54

**CARTER**, William A. head w m 59; Alice wife w f 55; Chester A. son w m 12; [house 55, family 55]

**DAVIDSON**, Mary A. mnlaw w f 93

[William was born in Missouri, his father in Tennessee, his mother in Indiana, Alice was born in Missouri, her father in Virginia, her mother in Kentucky, Chester was born in Missouri as was their parents. William was first married at age 19, Alice at age 17. William is a farmer and owns his farm. Listed at house 55 and as a family #55 is William's mother-in-law and widow; Mary Ann (**McCULLEY**) Davidson. She was born in Kentucky as was her parents. She was first married at age 22. At house 51 is son; Otha Ray & Bonnie Lillian (**JEFFRIES**) Carter.]

## **1936 Death of mother: Mary Ann (McCULLEY) Davidson**

Mary Ann (**McCULLEY**) Davidson died in Platte Twp, Clinton, Missouri, United States on 3 April 1936.

## **1961 Death of spouse: William Atterbain Carter**

William Atterbain Carter died in Cameron, Clinton, Missouri, United States on 5 August 1961.

## **1962 Death of Alice (DAVIDSON) Carter**

Alice (**DAVIDSON**) Carter died in Cameron, Clinton, Missouri, United States on 14 August 1962.



## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

### 1962 Burial of Alice (DAVIDSON) Carter

<http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gsr&GSsr=121&GScid=27900&>

Cameron Memorial Gardens, Kidder Twp, Caldwell, Missouri, United States

Carter, Alice 1874-1962

Cater, William A. 1871-1961

Alice married **William Atterbain Carter** 29 December 1890 in Daviess, Missouri, United States.

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

## Third Generation (Grandparents)

**4. Jesse Vean Carter Sr.**, son of **Peter T. Carter** and **Jarusha Dobbs**, was born 8 May 1851 in Knoxville, Knox, Tennessee, United States, died 19 June 1942 in Pattonsburg, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States at age 91, and was buried 21 June 1942 in Webb Cemetery, Pattonsburg, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States.

### **1851 Birthblock for Jesse Vean Carter son of Peter T. & Jarusha (DOBBS) Carter**

Jesse Vean Carter was born in Knoxville, Knox, Tennessee, United States on 8 May 1851.

Date from the 1860 census states he was born 1851 in Tennessee.

Date from the 1870 census states he was born 1852 in Tennessee.

Date from the 1880 census states he was born 1853 in Tennessee.

Date from the 1900 census states he was born May 1852 in Tennessee.

Date from the 1910 census states he was born 1853 in Tennessee.

Date from the 1920 census states he was born 1853 in Tennessee.

Date from the 1930 census states he was born

Date from the death certificate states he was born 8 May 1854 in Knoxville, Knox, Tennessee, United States

Date from the headstone states he was born [no dates]

Date from the obituary states he was born

With such a date variation it appears we really don't know, but best guess would be the 1860 census placing him between Jasper and Franklin at age 9 therefore his birth was probably 8 May 1851. If it is true, then when Peter and family left McMinn County they stopped over for a short time in Knoxville.

### **1853 Childbirth of brother: Franklin Pierce Carter**

Franklin Pierce Carter was born in Knoxville, Knox, Tennessee, United States on 10 May 1853.

### **1855 Childbirth of sister: Juliann Tennessee (CARTER)**

Juliann Tennessee (**CARTER**) was born in Knoxville, Knox, Tennessee, United States on 31 August 1855.

### **1855-1859 Family Move**

From Knoxville, Knox, Tennessee, United States to near Gallatin Post Office, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States. Check the deed books for McMinn and Knox counties of Tennessee to see when Peter Carter sold his property and check the deeds of Daviess County, Missouri to see when he arrived in Missouri.

### **1855-1859 Death of mother: Jarusha (DOBBS) Carter**

Jarusha (**DOBBS**) Carter died 1855-1859. Concerning where she died either in or near Knoxville, Knox County, Tennessee or enroute to Missouri or near Gallatin Post Office, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States.

### **1859 Father's Marriage of Peter T. Carter and Mrs. Catherine (DILLEY) Talley**

Peter T. Carter and Mrs. Catherine (**DILLEY**) Talley were married on 1859 (needs

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

verification)

## **1860 Federal Census age 9**

Gallatin Post Office, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, page 108, 3 July 1860, line 9, house 18, family 18

**CARTER**, Peter w m 42; Catherine w f 49; John w m 15; Susan w f 14; James w m 12; Jasper w m 10; **Jesse w m 9**; Franklin w m 7; Julia w f 5; **TALLY**, Emma w f 20; Joseph w m 18; Elijah w m 13

[All born in Tennessee, except Catherine and the Tallys born in Ohio except Elijah born in Illinois. Peter is a farmer. Living next door to A. Tally and family.]

## **1860-1865 Death of grandmother: Susanna (HARMON) Carter**

Susanna "Susan" (HARMON) Carter died between the 7 June 1860 census date and 4 September 1865 date administrator to her estate was appointed by the court near Sweet Water Post Office, District 1, McMinn, Tennessee, United States.

## **1863 Father's Military Participation**

### **My notes under Peter T. Carter by Wanda (WEDGE) Greathouse**

[1] On May 1, 1863, Peter Carter, who gave his age as forty, and son John L. sixteen years, joined the Union Army at Pattonsburg with CO F. 11th Missouri Calvary for three years. During their time of service, they, along with Alma Talley, step-son and son-in-law Peter were captured by the confederates under the command of Major General Sterling Price. On Oct. 2, 1864, They signed statements to the effect they would not take up arms against the confederate states or perform any military service in the army of the US until exchanged as prisoners of war. However, after their parole they rejoined the Union Army. They were charged with desertion when they were captured. Peter, grandson of Revolutionary War Veteran, Levy Carter died in January 1882 and was buried in the Webb Cemetery.

### **[2] U.S. Civil War Soldiers, 1861-1865**

Name:Peter Carter Side:Union Regiment State/Origin:Missouri Regiment Name:11 Missouri Cavalry. Regiment Name Expanded:11th Regiment, Missouri Cavalry Company:F,M Rank In:Private Rank In Expanded:Private Rank Out:Private Rank Out Expanded:Private Film Number:M390 roll 8

### **[3] American Civil War Soldiers**

Name:Peter Carter Side Served:Union State Served:Missouri Service Record:Enlisted as a Private. Enlisted in Company F, 11th Cavalry Regiment Missouri Sources:304

### **[4] Missouri State Archives: Soldiers' Records: War of 1812 - World War I**

<<http://www.sos.mo.gov/archives/soldiers/>>

Name:CARTER, PETER Rank:Private Conflict:Civil War Side:Union Type of Unit:Cavalry Organization:Missouri Volunteers Name of Unit:11th Regiment Cavalry Volunteers Alternate Unit Name: Company:F Period of Service: Commander: Capt. Edsal Note: Record Group:Office of Adjutant General Series Title:Record of Service Card, Civil War, 1861-1865 Box:14 Reel:s830 Enlisted 1 May 1863 at Pattonsburg, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, Mustered in 19 July 1863 at St. Joseph, Buchanan, Missouri, United States, Mustered out 27 July 1865 at New Orleans, Louisiana.

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

## **1870 Federal Census age 19**

Gallatin Post Office, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, page 237a, 21 July 1870, line 4, house 136, family 134

**CARTER**, Peter w m 52; Catharne w f 58; Jasper M. w m 20; Jesse w m 18; Franklin P. w m 16; Julia A. w f 14

[Peter and the boys born in Tennessee, Catherine born in Ohio and Julia born in Missouri. Peter is a farmer.]

## **1870 Marriage of Jesse Vean Carter and Elizabeth Roselyn "Rosey" (WEDGE)**

[1] DeKalb County Missouri Marriage Record Book "" page 254

This is to certify that I have this day joined in marriage in accordance with the laws of this state, Mr. Jesse Carter of Davies County, Missouri to Miss Elizabeth Rodey (*sic*) Wedge of Harrison County Missouri. DeKalb Co., MO October 14, 1870, Menton P. How, Justice of the Peace, Filed for record on December 1, 1870, Mr. Brown Recorder

[This should have been Elizabeth Rosey Wedge instead of Rody, she is shown as Rosa on the 1860 census of Laporte County, Indiana and as Elizabeth on the 1870 census of Harrison County, Missouri.] - Wanda Wedge Greathouse

## **Research Note**

In order to find out where the following children were born, checking the Daviess County deeds might produce property transactions for Jesse Vean Carter after his marriage to Elizabeth Rosey (**WEDGE**). If he bought property, this might be an indicator of where the children were born.

## **1871 Childbirth of son; William Atterbain Carter**

William Atterbain Carter was born in Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States on 25 July 1871.

## **1874 Childbirth of daughter; Anna "Annie" Ellis (CARTER)**

Anna "Annie" Ellis (**CARTER**) was born in Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States in 8 May 1874.

## **1879 Childbirth of son; Millard or Willard B. L. Carter**

Millard or Willard B. L. Carter was born in Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States in 1879.

## **1880 Federal Census age 29**

Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, page 122d, 3 June 1880, line 41, house 33, family 37

**CARTER, Jesse head w m 27**; Rosella wife w f 25; William son w m 8; Annie dau w f 6; Millard B. L. son w m 1

[Jesse born in Tennessee as was his parents, Rosella born in New York, unknown where her parents were born, the rest born in Missouri. Jesse is a farmer.]

## **1882 Death of father; Peter T. Carter**

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

Peter T. Carter died in Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States on 25 January 1882.  
[Location obtained from Geraldine Mabel (MILLER) Reed and Elizabeth (CARTER) Schnegelberger's book "Levi Carter, My Patriot, and Allied Families to Carter Cemetery, Gentry Co., MO."]

## **1883 Childbirth of son; Jesse Vean Carter Jr.**

Jesse Vean Carter Jr. was born in Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States in 7 June 1883.

## **1885 Childbirth of daughter; Bessie E. (CARTER)**

Bessie E. (CARTER) was born in Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States in 26 September 1885.

## **1891 Childbirth of son; Reluth Lester Carter**

Reluth Lester Carter was born near Pattonsburg, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States in 12 May 1891.

## **1894 Childbirth of son; Lawrence Anuel Carter**

Lawrence Anuel Carter was born in Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States in 18 August 1894.

## **1895 Childbirth of daughter; Mary (CARTER)**

Mary (CARTER) was born in Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States in 1895 and died before the 1900 census. [needs verification]

## **1900 Federal Census age 49**

Second Street, Jackson Village, Jackson Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, page 76a & 76b, 8 June 1900, line 50, house 90, family 91

**CARTER, Jesse head w m born May 1852 age 48**; [page 76b] Roselia wife w f born April 1853 age 47; Bessie E. dau w f born September 1885 age 14; Reluth L. son w m born May 1891 age 9; Lawrence A. son w m born August 1894 age 5

[Jesse born in Tennessee as was his parents, Roselia born in Pennsylvania as was her parents, the rest born in Missouri. Roselia says they have been married 29 years she had has 11 children born and 7 are living. Jesse is a farmer.]

## **1910 Federal Census age 59**

East 1st Street, Pattonsburg, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, page 12a, 15 April 1910, line 17, house 4, family 4

**CARTER, Jesse head w m 57**; Roselyou wife w f 56; Lawrence son w m 16

[Jesse was born in Tennessee his parents unknown, Rose was born in Pennsylvania as was her parents, Larence was born in Missouri. This is their first marriage they have been married for 40 years and Rose says she had had 10 children born and 7 are living. Jesse is a farmer and owns his home.]

## **1920 Federal Census age 69**



# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, page 204b, 7 January 1920, line 61, Farm, house 15, family 15

**CARTER**, Jesse head w m 67; Elizabeth R. wife w f 66; Lawrence A. son w m 23

[Jesse born in Tennessee as was his parents, Elizabeth born in Pennsylvania as was her parents, Lawrence born in Missouri. Jesse is a farmer.]

## **1924 Death of spouse: Elizabeth Roselyn "Rosey" (WEDGE) Carter**

Rose Elizabeth (**WEDGE**) Carter died on 3 March 1924 in Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States.

[This date does not come up in the Missouri Death Certificates for Rose Carter. Therefore, I can not verify this information other than headstone.-Floyd Thomas Pratt]

## **1930 Federal Census age 79**

## **1942 Death of Jesse Vean Carter Sr.**

Jesse Vean Carter died in Pattonsburg, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States on 19 June 1942.

[1] Missouri Department of Health, Bureau of Vital Statistics, Death Certificate State File # 21022

*Jesse Carter white male twice widowed born on 8 May 1854 in Knoxville, Knox, Tennessee, United States to Peter Carter born Tennessee and Jerusha Dobbs born Tennessee. He was a retired farmer married to Rosa Carter (dec'd). He died on 19 June 1942 in Pattonsburg, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States and was buried on 21 June 1942 at the Webb Cemetery, Pattonsburg, Missouri. The informant was Mrs. John Cain of Pattonsburg, Missouri.*

[2] Missouri Department of Health, Bureau of Vital Statistics, death certificate #21022

As it is listed at the S.O.S. website: Jesse Carter June \_\_, 1942 Daviess 21022

<http://www.sos.mo.gov/archives/resources/deathcertificates/#search>

## **1942 Burial of Jesse Vean Carter Sr.**

<http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gsr&GScid=1967658>

Webb Cemetery, Pattonsburg, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States

Carter, Rosey w/o Jesse April 1863--d. 3 March 1924

Carter, Jesse [no dates]

Carter, Peter [no dates] Co. F 11th MO INF [This would be Peter T. Carter whom married Jarusha (**DOBBS**). Father of Jesse Vean Carter Sr.]

---

## **Additional Sources**

Wanda Wedge Greathouse's notes under Rosey Wedge:

## **1870 Marriage**

DeKalb County Missouri Marriage Record Book "" page

This is to certify that I have this day joined in marriage in accordance with the laws of this state, Mr. Jesse Carter of Davies County, Missouri to Miss Elizabeth Rodey (sic) Wedge of Harrison

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

County Missouri.

DeKalb Co., MO October 14, 1870, Menton P. How, Justice of the Peace, Filed for record on December 1, 1870, Mr. Brown Recorder

[This should have been Elizabeth Rosey Wedge instead of Rody, she is shown as Rosa on the 1860 census of Laporte County, Indiana and as Elizabeth on the 1870 census of Harrison County, Missouri.]-Wanda Wedge Greathouse

1880 CENSUS-PATTONBURG, BENTON TWP, DAVIESS COUNTY, MISSOURI, DATED 3 JUNE 1880

37--CARTER, JESSE W M AGE 27 MARRIED FARMER , CANNOT WRITE BORN TENNESSEE

CARTER, ROSELLA W F(WHITE FEMALE) AGE 25 WIFE KEEPING HOUSE BORN NY

CARTER, WILLIAM W M AGE 8 SON ATTENDED SCHOOL

CARTER, ANNIE W F AGE 6 DAU

CARTER, WILLARD B. L. AGE 1 SON

---

### My notes under Jesse Vein Carter by Wanda Wedge Greathouse

1880 CENSUS DAVIESS COUNTY MISSOURI, BENTON TWP. DISTRICT 243  
33/37

CARTER, JESSE 27 FARMER TEN TEN TEN

ROSELLA 25 WIFE KEEP HOUSE NY \_\_\_\_ - \_\_\_\_\_

WILLIAM 8 SON

ANNIE 6 DAU

WILLARD B L 1 SON

!!1910 CENSUS DAVIESS COUNTY, MISSOURI. 1 WARD-PATTONBURG

CARTER, JESSE 57 MARRIED 1 FOR 40 YEARS BORN TENN ENGLISH, UNKNOWN, UNKNOWN

ROSELYOU(?) 71 MARRIED 1 FOR 40 YEARS, 10 CHILDREN, 7 NOW LIVING. BORN PA ENG, PA ?GERMAN, pA GERMAN

LAWRENCE SON AE 10 SINGLE

---

1920 CENSUS DAVIESS COUNTY, MISSOURI DISTRICT 60, MARION

Name: Elizabeth R Carter

Home in 1920: Marion, Daviess, Missouri

Age: 66 years

Estimated Birth Year: abt 1854

Birthplace: Pennsylvania

Relation to Head of House: Wife

Spouse's Name: Jesse

Father's Birth Place: Pennsylvania

Mother's Birth Place: Pennsylvania

Marital Status: Married

Race: White

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

Sex: Female  
Able to read: Yes  
Able to Write: Yes  
Image: 982  
Neighbors: View others on page  
Household Members: Name Age  
Jesse Carter 67  
Elizabeth R Carter 66  
Lawrence A Carter 23

---

\_\_\_\_\_1900  
CARTER JESSE HEAD 67 TEN TEN TEN  
ELIZABETH R. WIFE 66 PA, PA, PA  
LAWRENCE A. SON 3 MO, TENN, PA

1930 CENSUS, DAVIESS COUNTY MISSOURI, PATTONBURG  
CAIN, JOHN C 55 MO  
ANNA E. WIFE 55 MO  
BLAND, IRMA DAU 32 MO MARRIED  
HUREAL SON 27 MO  
JOAN DAU 2 11/12 MO  
HALL, BESSIE 40 SISTER IN LAW  
HAROLD R. 24 NEPHEW  
IRMA R. 20 NIECE

---

Wilson / Carter (view tree info) Home Person This tree belongs to 3w1Is0n Person Family  
Tree Index  
View Jesse Vean CARTER Find records

Jesse Vean CARTER  
Parents: Peter T CARTER & Jerusha DOBBS  
Birth: 08-May-1852  
TN  
Death: 26-Jun-1942  
Springfield, Greene Co, MO

Rosella Elizabeth WEDGE  
Parents: William P. WEDGE & Annis UNKNOWN  
Birth: 15-Apr-1854  
PA  
Death: 21-Mar-1924  
Pattonsburg, MO

Marriage — 14-Oct-1870 in De Kalb Co, MO

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

## Children

Name Sex Birth

Lester CARTER M

Marry Carter F

William A. CARTER M abt 1872 in MO

Annie CARTER F May-1874 in MO

Millard B. L. CARTER M abt 1879 in MO

Vean J. Carter M Jun-1883 in MO

Bessie E. Carter F 1885 in MO

Reluth L. CARTER M May-1891 in MO

Lawrence Anuel CARTER M 18-Aug-1894 in Pattonsburg, MO

Relationship Events (for example, marriage, divorce, etc.)

Marriage 14-Oct-1870 in De Kalb Co, MO

---

## WEBB CEMETERY, DAVIESS COUNTY, MISSOURI

Webb Cemetery

Replies: 5

Webb Cemetery

LDickin628 (View posts) Posted: 26 Sep 2003 3:39PM

Classification: Query

Surnames: Axr Belcher Blankenship Boyd Brinnon Brown Bryant Bull Carter

AXR:

James P. s/o G.H. & F. d. 11 Nov 1858 2 weeks

Daniel s/o G.H. & F. d. 8 Oct 1880 2 weeks 1 day

BELCHER:

Hulda d. 12 May 1849 29yr 2mo 7dy

Jerimiah s/o J. & T. d. 12 Sep 1886 6mo

Francis M. s/o J. & T. b. 6 Dec 1855 d. 13 Sep 1869

Jerimiah d. 16 Jun 1878 66yr 10mo 13dy

Temperance d. 30 Sep 1881 age 65 yr

BLANKENSHIP:

Alfred s/o W. & L.J. d. 38 Aug 1887 13yr 10mo

Daniel d. 17 Nov 1867 22yr 2mo 24dy

Charlotty d/o G.V. & M.A d. 7 Dec 1871 22yr 9mo 2dy

George s/o G.V. & M.A. d. 9 Feb 1872 17yr 4mo 18dy

Greenville s/o G.V. & M.A. b. 11 Jul 1863 Murdered 19 Jun 1881

Greenville Sr. d. 10 May 1890 age 74yr

Permelia w/o G.Ware d. 20 Sep 1880 19 yr 11mo

Mary Ann w/o Greenville Sr. b. 4 Mar 1821 d. 20 Jan 1905

Willis b. 20 Jun 1852 d. 29 Dec 1924

Richard d. 12 Jan 1864 age 29yr 2mo 7dy [or 16yr 1mo 1dy]

W.H. d. 12 Jul 1863 24yr 23dy

BOYD:

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

Pearl c/o Samuel & Lucy d. 26 Aug 1890 2mo 26ds  
Earl c/o Samuel & Lucy d. 19 Aug 1890 2mo 20ds  
Milda Ruth d. 18 Jan 1896 4yr 11mo 18ds  
BRINNON:  
Mary E. d/o B.F. & R.E. b. 23 Mar 1876 d. 15 Jan 1880  
BROWN:  
Infant Son of J.S. & L.J. b. 16 Sep 1878 d. 19 Dec 1878  
BRYANT:  
Susan w/o James d. \_\_\_ Aug 1859 79yr  
BULL:  
John J. s/o Thomas & M. b. 15 Oct 1868 d. 5 Jul 1888  
Mary w/o Thomas b. 27 Aug 1847 d. 11 Aug 1886 38yr 11mo  
CARTER:  
Rosey w/o Jesse d. 3 Mar 1924  
Peter [no dates] Co. F 11th MO INF

---

My notes under William P. Wedge and wife Annis. by Wanda Wedge Greathouse  
1850 Census Ashtabula County Ohio, Pierpont  
Willam Wedge  
Annis Wedge  
Ezra Wedge

---

---

1860 CENSUS LAPORTE CO INDIANA, NEW DURHAM TOWNSHIP Page 182, Michigan  
City. dated 16 July 1860. ENUMERATION NUMBERS 1419-1389  
William Wedge age 48 150 pp, born 1812 NEW YORK  
Annis 50 laborer born 1810 NEW YORK  
ROSA 6 BORN 1858 INDIANA  
ENUMERATION NUMBERS 1420-1390, NEW DURHAM TOWNSHIP  
EZRA WEDGE AGE 26 BORN 1834 NY  
ELIZABETH 25 1835 PA  
JOHN 4 1856 PA  
AMELIA 2 1858 INDIANA  
ENUMERATION NUMBERS 1167-1120, NEW DURHAM TOWNSHIP  
MOSES COOPER AGE 52 BORN 1808 PA, LABORER, 150 PP  
RACHEL 54 1806 PA

---

---

1867 HISTORY OF LAKE COUNTY, INDIANA. PAGE 433  
THE POOR FARM;  
THE FOLLOWING MEN, AMONG OTHERS, HAVE SINCE BEEN SUPERINTENDENTS:  
LEVI j. CORBIN, 1864  
PATRICK MC GUIRE, 1864  
WILLIAM P. WEDGE, 1865-1867;  
GORDON MC WILLIAMS, 1867-81

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

WILLIAM S. BABBITT, 1881

DURING THE GREATER NUMBER OF THESE YEARS, DR. PETTIBONE WAS COUNTY PHYSICIAN. IN 1861 \$2000 INDEBITNESS AGAINST THE POOR FARM WAS PAID BY ISSUANCE OF THAT AMOUNT OF COUNTY BONDS. THIS DEBT WAS WHAT REMAINED OF THE PURCHASE PRICE OF THE FARM.

---

1876 Probate Court of Harrison County, Missouri

GEO. W. CURTIS Manufacturer and Dealer in all kinds of FURNITURE & UPHOLSTERY GOODS,

East Side of Main Street. Eaglesville, Harrison County, Missouri April 17, 1876

Att. B. F. Miller

You are hereby notified that I have presented an Account in Probate Court for settlement on the next June Term 5th day 1876, against the Estate of Wm . P. Wedge deceased As follows To one Coffin \$19.50 To one Vault 3.75

---

total \$23,25

Mrs. Wedge, Deceased

To one coffin \$17.50 Note: Duplicate Copy

To one vault 3.75

---

total \$21.25

For the serving .75 paper torn Paid

---

This appears to be a bill for his wives coffin, she died preceding him, and one for his.

---

SALE BILL OF PERSONAL PROPERTY

SALE BILL of WP Wedge deceased made by B. F. Miller administrator of said deceased, on the 13 day of November 1875. Discription of Property--to Whom sold- Price corn and fodder J. Carter .65 1 bed and bedding J. Carter 3.00 hand saw J. Carter 1.00 table J. Carter 1.00 wash tub J. Carter .55 set of knives and forks J. Carter .70 10 dinner dishes J. Carter 1.15 3 bowls J. Carter .20 4 cups and saucers J. Carter .40 4 tea plates J. Carter .25 2 glass tumblers J. Carter .20 9 table and tea spoons J. Carter .60 1 molasses can J. Carter .10 1 tin bucket J. Carter .65 12 yards prints J. Carter .25 1 table cloth J. Carter .35 1 pocket rule J. Carter .55 (Added my note below) Total of 51 items sold Total of 17 purchased by J. Carter ----son-in-law Jesse Carter

---

Probate court of Harrison co. Missouri

William P. Wedge , papers

---

CERTIFICATE HALL AND EDSON vs Estate of W. P. Wedge deceased \$5.30 Dec. 6th, 1876  
Filed and allowed of the 5th class of demands and costs. W. P. Robinson P.J. Clerk

---



## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

Eaglesville, Mo, June 29.1878 For value received we assign the within account to Jesse Carter without recourse on us. Hall & Edson per.do.Fitch Ays.

---

Probate Court of Harrison County, Missouri

Final Settlement of Benjamin F. Miller administrated of the Estate of W. P. Wedge deceased. Filed 12 Aug 1878 W. P. Robinson Judge of the Probate Court.Fees to be paid by Carter. Comes now B. F. Miller Administrate of the Estate of Wm. P Wedge deceased submit the following Account Current for his final settlement of said Estate: To balance on hand at last settlement 36.24 To amt. of sale bill filed 125.00

161.24 And allows credit as follows Received of A I Newman 1 43.75 " " 2 26.00 " " 3 16.50 Jesse Carter 4 33.00 Hall & ? 5 5.30 Geo. H. Lockwood 6 13.20 H J Barber 7 6.00 Joseph Green 8 5.00 W A Templeman 9 2.41 " " 10 4.05 B F Miller 11 23.48 W A Templeman 12 2.53 J C Baker 13 2.40 J A Smith 14 5.60 J C Baker 15 3.30 Dec 5, 1873 W J Wightr ? 16 12.00 Aug 10, 1878 Bassett Mallett 17 4.32 Aug 10, 1878 Alondo Faucett 19 3.00

211.84 Account ? ? ? Uncollectable 15.00

226.87

---

### ORDER OF PUBLICATION

State of Missouri

County of Harrison

Estate of W. P. Wedge, deceased.

In the probate Court of said county, December term, 1876.

Now, on the 6th day of Dec, 1876, comes B. F. Miller, administrator of the estate of W. P. Wedge, deceased and presents to the court his petition, praying for an orer for the sale of certain real estate of which said W. P. Wedge died seized, described as follows, to with: The southwest fourth of the southwest quarter of sectrion fourteen (14), and the south half of the northwest fourth of the southeast quarter of section fourteen (14) in township 66 of range 28 , in Harrison County, Missouri, to pa the debts of said estate: which said petition was accompanied by the accounts, lists and inventories, as required by law, showing that said estate is indebted and that said debts are unpaid, and that there is not sufficient assets on hand to pay the same. On examination thereof it is ordered by the court that all persons interested in the estate of said deceased be notified that application as aforesaid has been made, and that unless the contrary be shown on or before the first day of the next term of this court, to be held on the 5th day of Feb 1877, an order will be made for the sale of the real estate in etc etc.

It is further ordered that this notice be published in the Harrison County Republican, a weekly newspaper for 4 weeks prior to the next term of this court.

Jan 4.

---

---

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

Certificate Hall and Edson vs. the estate of WP Wedge 5.30 Eagleville Mo Jan 19, 1878.  
For value received we assign the ? account to Jessee Carter without recourse on us. Hall and Edson per Fitch .

---

My notes under Peter T. Carter by Wanda Wedge Greathouse

On May 1, 1863, Peter Carter, who gave his age as forty, and son John L. sixteen years, joined the Union Army at Pattonsburg with CO F. 11th Missouri Calvary for three years. During their time of service, they, along with Alma Talley, step-son and son-in-law Peter were captured by the confederates under the command of Major General Sterling Price. On Oct. 2, 1864, They signed statements to the effect they would not take up arms against the confederate states or perform any military service in the army of the US until exchanged as prisoners of war. However, after their parole they rejoined thje Union Army. They were charged with dissertion when they were captured. Peter, grandson of Revolutionary War Veteran, Levy Carter died in January 1882 and was buried in the Webb Cemetery.

1870 CENSUS DAVIESS COUNTY MISSOURI, BENTON TWP, GALATIN P.O.  
136/134

CARTER, PETER 52 FARMER \_\_\_\_\_ 450 BORN TENN  
CATHERINE 58 KEEPING HOUSE BORN OHIO  
JASPER m. 20 FARM LABORER BORN TENN  
JESSE MALE FARM LABORER BORN TENN  
FRANKLIN P 16 FARM LABORER BORN TENN  
JULIA A. 14 BORN MO

---

Name: Peter CARTER 1 2 3 4 5 6 1 1 1

Sex: M

Birth: 1818 in Athens, McMinn, TN, USA 1 3 1 1

Birth: 1818 in Tennessee 4

Birth: 1818 in Tennessee 5

Birth: 1817 in Tennessee 6

Birth: 3 MAR 1842 in McMinn, TN, USA 1

Death: 25 JAN 1882 in North Pattonsburg, Daviess, MO, USA 1 1 1

Residence: 1880 Benton, Daviess, Missouri, United States 3

Residence: 1870 Benton, Daviess, Missouri 4

Residence: 1860 Benton, Daviess, Missouri 5

Residence: 1850 Subdivision 23, McMinn, Tennessee 6

Father: Jesse CARTER b: 1774 in Amettsville, Monomgola, VA, USA

Mother: Susannah HARMON b: 1775 in Bedford, PA, USA

Marriage 1 Katharine BLAIR b: 15 FEB 1810 in Gallia, OH, USA

Married: 1860 1

Children

John Lide CARTER b: 12 JAN 1844 in Athens, McMinn, TN, USA

Marriage 2 Jerusha DOBBS b: 1821 in Athens, McMinn, TN, USA

Married: 3 MAR 1842 in McMinn, TN, USA 1

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

### Children

John Lide CARTER b: 12 JAN 1844 in Athens, McMinn, TN, USA

Jasper Newton CARTER b: 23 MAY 1850 in McMinn, TN, USA

Franklin Pierce CARTER b: 10 MAY 1853 in TN, USA

Juliann Tennessee CARTER b: 31 AUG 1855 in MO, USA

Jesse CARTER b: 8 MAY 1852 in TN, USA

Susan CARTER b: 1846 in TN, USA

James CARTER b: 1848

Frank Pierce CARTER b: 19 JUN 1909

Marriage 3 Sarah RUTHERFORD

Marriage 4 Catherine DILLEY b: 15 FEB 1811 in Greenbrier, WV, USA

Married: 1860 in Daviess, MO, USA 1

### Children

Alma TALLEY b: 22 JUN 1837 in Lawrence, OH, USA

Elisha TALLEY b: 13 MAR 1847 in Nauvoo, Hancock, IL, USA

Joseph TALLEY b: 1844 in Lawrence, OH, USA

Emma TALLEY b: 1841 in Daviess, MO, USA

Sources: Wanda Wedge Greathouse

Jesse married **Elizabeth Roselyn "Rosey" Wedge** 14 October 1870 in DeKalb, Missouri, United States.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2 i. **William Atterbain Carter**. William married **Alice Davidson** 29 December 1890 in Daviess, Missouri, United States.
- ii. **Anna "Annie" Ellis Carter** was born 8 May 1874 in Harrison, Missouri, United States, died 7 November 1948 in Pattonsburg, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States at age 74, and was buried 10 November 1948 in Pattonsburg Memorial Gardens, Pattonsburg, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States. Anna married **John Columbus Cain** in 1897.
- iii. **Millard or Willard B. L. Carter** was born in 1879 in Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States.
- iv. **Jesse Vean Carter Jr.** was born 7 June 1883 in Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, died 23 July 1957 in Saint John's Hospital, Springfield, Campbell Twp, Greene, Missouri, United States at age 74, and was buried 26 July 1957 in White Chapel Memorial Gardens, Springfield, Campbell Twp, Greene, Missouri, United States. Jesse married **Sally Sallie Massey** 29 September 1907. Marriage status: needs verification.
- v. **Bessie E. Carter** was born 26 September 1885 in Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, died 14 April 1952 in 7245 Lydia Avenue, Kansas City, Jackson, Missouri, United States at age 66, and was buried 16 April 1952 in Pattonsburg Memorial Gardens, Pattonsburg, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States. Bessie married **Bert Blane Hall** 30 December 1904 in Gallatin, Union Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States.
- vi. **Releth Lester Carter** was born 12 May 1891 in Pattonsburg, Benton Twp, Daviess,

---

Missouri, United States, died 29 May 1959 in Burge Hospital, Springfield, Campbell Twp, Greene, Missouri, United States at age 68, and was buried 1 June 1959 in White Chapel Memorial Gardens, Springfield, Campbell Twp, Greene, Missouri, United States. Releth married **Mary Alice Rogers** 19 November 1914 in Springfield, Campbell Twp, Greene, Missouri, United States.

- vii. **Lawrence Anuel Carter** was born 18 August 1894 in Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States and died 20 January 1965 in Springfield, Campbell Twp, Greene, Missouri, United States at age 70. Lawrence married **Lula Mae Hutler** 10 July 1921 in Springfield, Campbell Twp, Greene, Missouri, United States.
- viii. **Mary Carter** was born in 1895 in Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States and died from 1895 to 1900 in Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States.

**5. Elizabeth Roselyn "Rosey" Wedge**, daughter of **William B. Wedge** and **Annis Anna ( )**, was born 14 April 1854 near Michigan City Post Office, New Durham Twp, La Porte, Indiana, United States, died 21 March 1924 in Pattonsburg, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States at age 69, and was buried 22 March 1924 in Webb Cemetery, Pattonsburg, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States.

**1854 Birthblock of Elizabeth Roselyn "Rosey" (WEDGE) daughter of William B. and Annis ( ) Wedge**

Elizabeth Roselyn "Rosey" (**WEDGE**) was born in near Michigan City Post Office, New Durham Twp, La Porte, Indiana, United States on 14 April 1854. [needs verification]

Date from the 1860 census states she was born 1854 in Indiana.

Date from the 1870 census states she was born 1854 in Indiana.

Date from the 1880 census states she was born 1855 in New York.

Date from the 1900 census states she was born April 1853 in Pennsylvania.

Date from the 1910 census states she was born 1854 in Pennsylvania.

Date from the 1920 census states she was born 1854 in Pennsylvania.

Date from the death certificate states she was born 14 April 1854 in Pennsylvania.

Date from the headstone states she was born April 1863.

Date from the obituary states she was born

**Research Note**

I can not find any evidence other than an internet posting that Rosey was born in Tamaqua, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania, United States. In the 1850 census, her family was living at District #7 Pierpont, Ashtabula, Ohio, United States and by the 1860 census they had moved near Michigan City Post Office, New Durham Twp, La Porte, Indiana, United States. Since Tamaqua is located in eastern Pennsylvania north of Allenton, it would seem illogical to assume the Wedge's were living in Pierpont, Ohio. which is just across the Ohio-Pennsylvania border in 1850 and then went back to Tamaqua in 1854 to birth Rosey and then went west almost in a straight line from Pierpont, Ashtabula, Ohio, United States to near Michigan City Post Office, New Durham Twp, La Porte, Indiana, United States. I would tend to believe her parents in the 1860 and 1870 census that Rosa was born in Indiana. Exactly where...best guess would be near Michigan City Post Office, New Durham Twp, La Porte, Indiana, United States. However, in her latter years, Rosey, after the 1900 census professed to have been born in Pennsylvania. Therefore, we really don't know where she was born, but, I would stick to the 1860 & 1870 census data. In Wanda (**WEDGE**) Greathouse's research notes, she claimed that Rosey was born in Crawford County, Pennsylvania. However, this seems logical since

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

Crawford County is west of Schuylkill County and would be in a somewhat direct line from Crawford County to New Durham Twp, La Porte, Indiana, United States.

## **1850-1860 Family Move**

From District #7 Pierpont, Ashtabula, Ohio, United States to near Michigan City Post Office, New Durham Twp, La Porte, Indiana, United States

## **Research Note**

This family moved so frequently that locating where the children were born is a task. Checking the deeds in each of these locations might reveal where William bought property leading to the birth location of the children.

## **1860 Federal Census age 7**

Michigan City Post Office, New Durham Twp, La Porte, Indiana, United States, page 182, 16 July 1860, line 6, house 1434, family 1404

**WEDGE**, Wm w m 48; Annis w f 50; Rosa w f 6

[William and Annis born in New York, Rosa born in Indiana. William is a farmer. Living next door to son; Erza Bates & Mary Elizabeth (**MICHAEL**) Wedge family.]

## **1860-1870 Family Move**

From near Michigan City Post Office, New Durham Twp, La Porte, Indiana, United States to near Cainsville Post Office, Marrow Twp, Harrison, Missouri, United States

## **1870 Federal Census age 17**

Cainsville Post Office, Marrow Twp, Harrison, Missouri, United States, page 123a, 7 October 1870, line 6, house 385, family 387

**WEDGE**, William w m 50; Anna w f 50; Elisabeth w f 16

[William and Anna born in Massachusetts, Elisabeth born in Indiana. William is a minister.]

## **1870 Marriage of Jesse Vean Carter and Elizabeth Roselyn "Rosey" (WEDGE)**

**[1]** DeKalb County Missouri Marriage Record Book "" page 254

This is to certify that I have this day joined in marriage in accordance with the laws of this state, Mr. Jesse Carter of Davies County, Missouri to Miss Elizabeth Rodey (*sic*) Wedge of Harrison County Missouri. DeKalb Co., MO October 14, 1870, Menton P. How, Justice of the Peace, Filed for record on December 1, 1870, Mr. Brown Recorder

[This should have been Elizabeth Rosey Wedge instead of Rody, she is shown as Rosa on the 1860 census of Laporte County, Indiana and as Elizabeth on the 1870 census of Harrison County, Missouri.]-Wanda Wedge Greathouse

## **Research Note**

In order to find out where the following children were born, checking the Daviess County deeds might produce property transactions for Jesse Vean Carter after his marriage to Elizabeth Rosey (**WEDGE**). If he bought property, this might be an indicator of where the children were born.

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

## **1871 Childbirth of son; William Atterbain Carter**

William Atterbain Carter was born in Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States on 25 July 1871.

## **1874 Childbirth of daughter; Anna "Annie" Ellis (CARTER)**

Anna "Annie" Ellis (CARTER) was born in Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States in 8 May 1874.

## **1879 Childbirth of son; Millard or Willard B. L. Carter**

Millard or Willard B. L. Carter was born in Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States in 1879.

## **1880 Federal Census age 27**

Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, page 122d, 3 June 1880, line 41, house 33, family 37

**CARTER**, Jesse head w m 27; Rosella wife w f 25; William son w m 8; Annie dau w f 6; Millard B. L. son w m 1

[Jesse born in Tennessee as was his parents, Rosella born in New York, unknown where her parents were born, the rest born in Missouri. Jesse is a farmer.]

## **1882 Death of father-in-law; Peter T. Carter**

Peter T. Carter died in Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States on 25 January 1882.

[Location obtained from Geraldine Mabel (MILLER) Reed and Elizabeth (CARTER)

Schnegelberger's book "**Levi Carter, My Patriot, and Allied Families to Carter Cemetery, Gentry Co., MO.**"

## **1883 Childbirth of son; Jesse Vean Carter Jr.**

Jesse Vean Carter Jr. was born in Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States in 7 June 1883.

## **1885 Childbirth of daughter; Bessie E. (CARTER)**

Bessie E. (CARTER) was born in Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States in 26 September 1885.

## **1891 Childbirth of son; Reluth Lester Carter**

Reluth Lester Carter was born near Pattonsburg, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States in 12 May 1891.

## **1894 Childbirth of son; Lawrence Anuel Carter**

Lawrence Anuel Carter was born in Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States in 18 August 1894.

## **1895 Childbirth of daughter; Mary (CARTER)**

Mary (CARTER) was born in Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States in 1895 and died before the 1900 census. [needs verification]

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

## **1900 Federal Census age 47**

Second Street, Jackson Village, Jackson Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, page 76a & 76b, 8 June 1900, line 50, house 90, family 91

**CARTER**, Jesse head w m born May 1852 age 48; [page 76b] Roselia wife w f born April 1853 age 47; Bessie E. dau w f born September 1885 age 14; Reluth L. son w m born May 1891 age 9; Lawrence A. son w m born August 1894 age 5

[Jesse born in Tennessee as was his parents, Roselia born in Pennsylvavnia as was her parents, the rest born in Missouri. Roselia says they have been married 29 years she had has 11 children born and 7 are living. Jesse is a farmer.]

## **1910 Federal Census age 57**

East 1st Street, Pattonsburg, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, page 12a, 15 April 1910, line 17, house 4, family 4

**CARTER**, Jesse head w m 57; Roselyou wife w f 56; Lawrence son w m 16

[Jesse was born in Tennessee his parents unknown, Rose was born in Pennsylvania as was her parents, Larence was born in Missouri. This is their first marriage they have been married for 40 years and Rose says she had had 10 children born and 7 are living. Jesse is a farmer and owns his home.]

## **1920 Federal Census age 67**

Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, page 204b, 7 January 1920, line 61, Farm, house 15, family 15

**CARTER**, Jesse head w m 67; Elizabeth R. wife w f 66; Lawrence A. son w m 23

[Jesse born in Tennessee as was his parents, Elizabeth born in Pennsylvavnia as was her parents, Lawrence born in Missouri. Jesse is a farmer.]

## **1924 Death of Elizabeth Roselyn "Rosey" (WEDGE) Carter**

Rose Elizabeth (**WEDGE**) Carter died on 3 March 1924 in Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States.

[This date does not come up in the Missouri Death Ceretificates for Rose Carter. Therrefore I can not verify this information.-Floyd Thomas Pratt]

## **1924 Burial of Elizabeth Roselyn "Rosey" (WEDGE) Carter**

<http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GScid=1967658&GRid=51571055&>

Webb Cemetery, Pattonsburg, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States

Carter, Rosey April 1863--d. 3 March 1924 w/o Jesse

Carter, Jesse [no dates]

Carter, Peter [no dates] Co. F 11th MO INF

## **Research Note**

### **Rosella Elizabeth Wedge**

[wandagreathouse](http://www.wandagreathouse.com)

<http://www.ancestry.com/community/member/profile.aspx?cba=wandagreathouse> on 3 May 2008

I have decided her name was Elizabeth Rosella Wedge. I recently found one more legal



## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

document with in that form. She is listed as Elizabeth, Rosie, Rosey, etc. on documents. Also adding to my decision is that her mother was Elizabeth. Her oldest son was William Atterbein Carter (likely named after William Atterbein who started the Methodist Church in the USA). Wanda Wedge Greathouse

### ROSEY ELIZABETH WEDGE

wandagreathouse

<<http://www.ancestry.com/community/member/profile.aspx?cba=wandagreathouse>> on 30 Apr 2008

Her name was Rosella Elizabeth Wedge, born 15 Apr 1854 Crawford Co. Pa. she died 21 Mar 1924 Pattonburg, Daviess Couty, Mo. She is buried in the Webb Cemetery there. She was the dau. of William P Wedge born 1810 NY and Annis \_\_\_\_\_ born 1812 NY. She had one brother Ezra Bates Wedge who died in the Civil War at Laporte County, Indiana. You also have a son Millard, my records indicate that his name was Willard. Wanda Wedge Greathouse

Elizabeth married **Jesse Vean Carter Sr.** 14 October 1870 in DeKalb, Missouri, United States.

**6. Francis "Frank" Marion Davidson**, son of **John Robert Davidson** and **Rebecca Pennington**, was born 1 May 1836 in Smyth, West Virginia, United States, died 20 April 1912 in Camden Twp, Dekalb, Missouri, United States at age 75, and was buried 21 April 1912 in Mount Pleasant Cemetery, Maysville, DeKalb, Missouri, United States.

### 1836 Birthblock of Francis "Frank" Marion Davidson son of John Robert & Rebecca (PENNINGTON) Davidson

Francis "Frank" Marion Davidson was born in Smyth, West Virginia, United States on 1 May 1836.

Date from the 1840 census states he was born

Date from the 1850 census states he was born 1836 in Virginia.

Date from the 1860 census states he was born 1835 in Virginia.

Date from the 1870 census states he was born 1835 in Virginia.

Date from the 1880 census states he was born 1834 in Virginia.

Date from the 1890 Veteran's census states he was born

Date from the 1900 census states he was born May 1836 in Virginia.

Date from the 1910 census states he was born 1836 in Virginia.

Date from the death certificate states he was born 1 May 1836 in Smith County, West Virginia.

Date from the headstone states he was born 1836.

Date from the obituary states he was born

### 1840 Federal Census age 4

### 1850 Federal Census age 14

District 60, Smyth, Virginia, United States, page 165b, 22 July 1850, line 19, house 130, family 132

**DAVIDSON**, Robert w m 52; Rebecca w f 52; Radford w m 20; Matthew w m 17; George W. w m 14; **Francis M.** w m 14

[Robert and children born in Virginia, Rebecca born in North Carolina. Robert is a farmer. Living

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

next door to William [31] & Milly [39] (\_\_\_\_) Davidson family. At house #128 is Phebe [40] (\_\_\_\_) Davidson family.]

### **1850-1859 Family Move**

From District 60, Smyth, Virginia, United States to near Stewartville Post Office, Washington Twp, DeKalb, Missouri, United States

### **1859 Marriage of Francis "Frank" Marion Davidson and Mary Ann (McCULLEY)**

Internet posting of a marriage date of 27 July 1859 in Stewartville, Washington Twp, DeKalb, Missouri, United States. [needs verification]

### **1860 Federal Census age 24**

Stewartville Post Office, Washington Twp, DeKalb, Missouri, United States, page 95, 28 July 1860, line 9, house 635, family 635

**DAVIDSON**, Francis M. w m 25; Mary A. w f 23

[Francis born in Virginia, Mary born in Kentucky. Francis is a house carpenter.]

### **1860-1870 Family Move**

Depending on when they left the Stewartville Post Office, Washington Twp, DeKalb, Missouri, United States area would determine where the children were born. Either in DeKalb County or Daviess County, Missouri. Check the deed records in both counties.

### **1861 Childbirth of son: David Davidson**

David Davidson was born near Stewartville Post Office, Washington Twp, DeKalb, Missouri, United States on 17 February 1861.

### **1863 Childbirth of son: Zacariah Taylor Davidson**

Zacariah Taylor Davidson was born near Stewartville Post Office, Washington Twp, DeKalb, Missouri, United States on

### **1866 Childbirth of son: George M. Davidson**

George M. Davidson was born in Pattonsburg, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States in 1866.

### **1868 Childbirth of daughter: Mary F. (DAVIDSON)**

Mary F. (DAVIDSON) was born near Gallatin Post Office, Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States in 1868 and died before the 1880 census..

### **1870 Federal Census age 33**

Gallatin Post Office, Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, page 349a, 25 August 1870, line 25, house 219, family 216

**DAVIDSON**, Francis M. w m 35; Mary A. w f 31; David w m 8; Taylor w m 7; George w m 4; Mary F. w f 2

[Francis was born in Virginia, Mary in Kentucky, the rest in Missouri. Francis is a farmer. Living next door to her parents; Ezekiel & Thursey (WAYMOUTH) McCulley family. A few doors down

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

from her brotehr; Perry & Nancy Ann (**CHAPMAN**) McCulley family.]

## **1874 Childbirth of daughter; Alice (DAVIDSON)**

Alice (**DAVIDSON**) was born in Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States on 27 May 1874. \_

## **1877 Childbirth of daughter; Ida Ellen (DAVIDSON)**

Ida Ellen (**DAVIDSON**) was born in Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States on 3 November 1877.

## **1880 Federal Census age 44**

Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, page 170a, 1 June 1880, line 31, house 6, family 7  
**DAVIDSON**, F.[Francis] M.[Marion] head w m 46; Mary A. wife w f 44; David son w m 19; Taylor son w m 16; George son w m 13; Alice dau w f 5; Ida dau w f 3  
[Francis was born in Virginia as was his parents, Mary was born in Kentucky as were her parents, the rest were born in Missouri, their father in Virginia, their mother in Kentucky. Francis is a farmer.]

## **1881 Childbirth of son; Charles "Charlie" Henry Davidson**

Charles "Charlie" Henry Davidson was born in Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States on 20 October 1880.

## **1900 Federal Census age 64**

Maysville, Camden Twp, DeKalb, Missouri, United States, page 174a, 13 June 1900, line 2, house 87, family 87

**DAVIDSON**, Frank M. head w m born May 1836 age 64; Mary A. wife w f born November 1836 age 63; Charlie son w m born October 1890 age 19

[Frank was born in Virginia as was his father his mother was born in North Carolina, Mary was born in Kentucky as was her mother her father was born in Virginia, Charlie was born in Missouri his father in Virginia, his mother in Kentucky. They have been married for 42 years, Mary says she has had 9 children born and 6 are living. Frank is a farmer and is renting.]

## **Research Note**

Seems to be some discrepancy in the census data on Charlie. His birth date is given as October 1890 however his age is listed as 19....which would indicate a birthyear of 1881. Obviously, Mary when giving the birth date became confused and gave Charlie one of the other children's birth years. The 1910 census states Charles is age 29 placing his birth year at 1881. In his WWI draft registration he stated he was born 20 October 1880.

## **1910 Federal Census age 74**

Camden Twp, DeKalb, Missouri, United States, page 26a, 10 April 1910, line 18, house 95, family 95

**DAVIDSON**, F.[Francis] M.[Marion] head w m 74; Mary A. wife w f 72; Charles son w m 29

[Francis was born in Virginia his parents in North Carolina. Mary was born in Kentucky as was her parents. Charles was born in Missouri, his father in Virginia, his mother in Kentucky. They have been married once for 57 years. [1853] Mary says she has had 9 children born and 6 are living.

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

Francis has his own income and is renting.]

## **1912 Death of Francis "Frank" Marion Davidson**

Francis "Frank" Marion Davidson died in Camden Twp, Dekalb, Missouri, United States on 20 April 1912.

[1] Missouri Department of Health, Bureau of Vital Statistics, death certificate #16684

As it is listed at the S.O.S. website: Francis Marion Davidson April 20, 1912 Dekalb 16684

<http://www.sos.mo.gov/archives/resources/deathcertificates/#search>

## **1912 Burial of Francis "Frank" Marion Davidson**

[http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GSsr=41&GScid=30372&GRid=45063773&\\_](http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GSsr=41&GScid=30372&GRid=45063773&_)  
Mount Pleasant Cemetery, Maysville, DeKalb, Missouri, United States

Davidson, Francis M. 1836-1912

Davidson, Mary Ann (**McCULLEY**) 1836-1935

Francis married **Mary Ann McCulley** 27 July 1859 in Stewartville, De Kalb, Missouri, United States.

Marriage status: needs verification.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **David Davidson** was born 17 February 1861 near Stewartville Post Office, Washington Twp, DeKalb, Missouri, United States, died 7 June 1933 in Dallas Twp, Dekalb, Missouri, United States at age 72, and was buried 9 June 1933 in Woods Cemetery, Fairpot, Dekalb, Missouri, United States. David married **Anna Elizabeth Scurlock** 28 December 1883 in Daviess, Missouri, United States.
- ii. **Zachariah Taylor Davidson** was born in March 1863 near Stewartville Post Office, Washington Twp, DeKalb, Missouri, United States and died after 1930. Zachariah married **Elizabeth W. "Lizzie" Venable** 24 December 1884 in Daviess, Missouri, United States.
- iii. **George M. Davidson** was born in 1866 in Pattonsburg, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, died 22 August 1936 in Missouri Methodist Hospital, Saint Joseph, Washington Twp, Buchanan, Missouri, United States at age 70, and was buried 24 August 1936 in Muddy Cemetery, Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States. George married **Emma S. Scurlock** 22 December 1887 in Daviess, Missouri, United States.
- iv. **Mary F. Davidson** was born in 1868 near Gallatin Post Office, Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States and died from 1870 to 1880 near Gallatin Post Office, Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States at age 2.
- 3 v. **Alice Davidson**. Alice married **William Atterbain Carter** 29 December 1890 in Daviess, Missouri, United States.
- vi. **Ida Ellen Davidson** was born 3 November 1877 in Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, died 29 November 1956 in Lewis Rest Home, rural Concord Twp, Clinton, Missouri, United States at age 79, and was buried 2 December 1956 in Osborn-Evergreen Cemetery, Platte Twp, Clinton, Missouri, United States. Ida married **Alden L. Ashby** 16 November 1896 in DeKalb, Missouri, United States.
- vii. **Charles "Charlie" Henry Davidson** was born 20 October 1880 in Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States.

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

**7. Mary Ann McCulley**, daughter of **Ezekiel McCulley** and **Thersey Wamath Weymouth**, was born 12 November 1837 in Garrard, Kentucky, United States, died 3 April 1936 in Platte Twp, Clinton, Missouri, United States at age 98, and was buried 5 April 1936 in Mount Pleasant Cemetery, Maysville, DeKalb, Missouri, United States.

### **1837 Birthblock of Mary Ann (McCULLEY) daughter of Ezekial & Thersey (WAYMOUTH) McCulley**

Mary Ann (**McCULLEY**) was born in Garrard, Kentucky, United States on 12 November 1837. \_  
Date from the 1840 census states she was born  
Date from the 1850 census states she was born  
Date from the 1860 census states she was born 1837 in Kentucky.  
Date from the 1870 census states she was born 1839 in Kentucky.  
Date from the 1880 census states she was born 1836 in Kentucky.  
Date from the 1900 census states she was born November 1836 in Kentucky.  
Date from the 1910 census states she was born 1838 in Kentucky.  
Date from the 1920 census states she was born  
Date from the 1930 census states she was born 1837 in Kentucky.  
Date from the death certificate states she was born 12 November 1837 in Garrett, Kentucky.  
Date from the headstone states she was born 1836.  
Date from the obituary states she was born

### **1837-1840 Family Move**

From Garrard County, Kentucky, United States to Gallatin Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States.

### **Research Note**

Since Ezekiel and family show up in the 1840 census fo Gallatin Twp, Daviess County, Missouri it is vital that the deed records be ordered for this time period in Daviess County. Locating where they lived will help to pinpoint the birth location of the children, but finding out **when** they arrived in Daviess County is of equal importance.

### **1840 Childbirth of brother; Squire T. McCulley**

Squire T. McCulley was born in Gallatin Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States in 1840. \_

### **1840 Federal Census**

Gallatin Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, page 186, after 1 June 1840, 2nd to last on page. \_  
**MCULLY**, Ezckiel 1-0-0-0-1 1-0-0-0-1  
free white males 4 & under [Squire age <1]; 20-29 [Ezekiel age 28]  
free white females 4 & under [Mary Ann age 3]; 20-29 [Thersey age 23]

### **1843 Childbirth of brother; Taylor McCulley**

Taylor McCulley was born in Gallatin Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States in 1843. \_

### **1843-1845 Family Move**

From Gallatin Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States to Division #1, Garrard, Kentucky, United States. \_

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

## **Research Note**

Of equal importance, according to the 1860 census data, after the birth of Taylor in 1843 they moved back to Kentucky. Checking the deeds in Daviess County, Missouri might show when Ezekiel sold his property if any and checking the Garrard County, Kentucky deeds might reveal when he arrived back in Kentucky. \_

## **1845-1846 Childbirth of brother; Perry J. McCulley**

Perry J. McCulley was born in Division #1, Garrard, Kentucky, United States in 17 January 1846. \_

## **1848-1849 Childbirth of brother; Lowery McCulley**

Lowery McCulley was born in Division #1, Garrard, Kentucky, United States in 1848. \_

## **1850 Federal Census**

Division #1, Garrard, Kentucky, United States, page 256b, 17 September 1850, line 14, house 794, family 838

**MCCOLLOM**, Ezekiel w m 35; Thereza w f 35; Mary A. w f 12; Squire w m 9; Tayler w m 7; Perey w m 5; Lowrey w m 2

[All born in Kentucky. Ezekiel is a farmer.]

## **1852 Childbirth of brother; Mitchell McCulley**

Mitchell McCulley was born in Division #1, Garrard, Kentucky, United States in 1852. \_

## **1854 Childbirth of brother; William McCulley**

William McCulley was born in Division #1, Garrard, Kentucky, United States on 17 January 1854.

## **1854-1857 Family Move**

From Division #1, Garrard, Kentucky, United States to Missouri. Same rule applies as mentioned above concerning locating the sale of property in Garrard County, Kentucky before their return to DeKalb County, Missouri.

## **1857 Childbirth of sister; Matilda (MCCULLEY)**

Matilda (**MCCULLEY**) was born near Maysville Post Office, Dallas Twp, DeKalb, Missouri, United States in 1857.

## **1859 Marriage of Francis "Frank" Marion Davidson and Mary Ann (McCULLEY)**

Interenet posting of a marriage date of 27 July 1859 in Stewartville, Washington Twp, DeKalb, Missouri, United States. [needs verification]

## **1860 Federal Census age 23**

Stewartville Post Office, Washington Twp, DeKalb, Missouri, United States, page 95, 28 July 1860, line 9, house 635, family 635

**DAVIDSON**, Francis M. w m 25; Mary A. w f 23

[Francis born in Virginia, Mary born in Kentucky. Francis is a house carpenter.]

## **1860-1870 Family Move**

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

Depending on when they left the Stewartville Post Office, Washington Twp, DeKalb, Missouri, United States area would determine where the children were born. Either in Dekalb County or Daviess County, Missouri. Check the deed records in both counties.

### **1860 Childbirth of brother: John McCulley**

John McCulley was born near Maysville Post Office, Dallas Twp, DeKalb, Missouri, United States in 1860.

### **1861 Childbirth of son: David Davidson**

David Davidson was born near Stewartville Post Office, Washington Twp, DeKalb, Missouri, United States on 17 February 1861.

### **1863 Childbirth of son: Zacariah Taylor Davidson**

Zacariah Taylor Davidson was born near Stewartville Post Office, Washington Twp, DeKalb, Missouri, United States on

### **1866 Childbirth of son: George M. Davidson**

George M. Davidson was born in Pattonsburg, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States in 1866.

### **1868 Childbirth of daughter: Mary F. (DAVIDSON)**

Mary F. (DAVIDSON) was born near Gallatin Post Office, Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States in 1868 and died before the 1880 census..

### **1870 Federal Census age 33**

Gallatin Post Office, Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, page 349a, 25 August 1870, line 25, house 219, family 216

**DAVIDSON**, Francis M. w m 35; Mary A. w f 31; David w m 8; Taylor w m 7; George w m 4; Mary F. w f 2

[Francis was born in Virginia, Mary in Kentucky, the rest in Missouri. Francis is a farmer. Living next door to her parents; Ezekiel & Thursey (**WAYMOUTH**) McCulley family. A few doors down from her brotehr; Perry & Nancy Ann (**CHAPMAN**) McCulley family.]

### **1874 Childbirth of daughter: Alice (DAVIDSON)**

Alice (DAVIDSON) was born in Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States on 27 May 1874..

### **1877 Childbirth of daughter: Ida Ellen (DAVIDSON)**

Ida Ellen (DAVIDSON) was born in Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States on 3 November 1877.

### **1880 Federal Census age 43**

Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, page 170a, 1 June 1880, line 31, house 6, family 7  
**DAVISON**, F.[Francis] M.[Marion] head w m 46; Mary A. wife w f 44; David son w m 19; Taylor son w m 16; George son w m 13; Alice dau w f 5; Ida dau w f 3

[Francis was born in Virginia as was his parents, Mary was born in Kentucky as were her parents,



## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

the rest were born in Missouri, their father in Virginia, their mother in Kentucky. Francis is a farmer.]

### **1881 Childbirth of son: Charles "Charlie" Henry Davidson**

Charles "Charlie" Henry Davidson was born in Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States on 20 October 1880.

### **1900 Federal Census age 63**

Maysville, Camden Twp, DeKalb, Missouri, United States, page 174a, 13 June 1900, line 2, house 87, family 87

**DAVIDSON**, Frank M. head w m born May 1836 age 64; Mary A. wife w f born November 1836 age 63; Charlie son w m born October 1890 age 19

[Frank was born in Virginia as was his father his mother was born in North Carolina, Mary was born in Kentucky as was her mother her father was born in Virginia, Charlie was born in Missouri his father in Virginia, his mother in Kentucky. They have been married for 42 years, Mary says she has had 9 children born and 6 are living. Frank is a farmer and is renting.]

### **Research Note**

Seems to be some discrepancy in the census data on Charlie. His birth date is given as October 1890 however his age is listed as 19....which would indicate a birthyear of 1881. Obviously, Mary when giving the birth date became confused and gave Charlie one of the other children's birth years. The 1910 census states Charles is age 29 placing his birth year at 1881. In his WWI draft registration he stated he was born 20 October 1880.

### **1910 Federal Census age 73**

Camden Twp, DeKalb, Missouri, United States, page 26a, 10 April 1910, line 18, house 95, family 95

**DAVIDSON**, F.[Francis] M.[Marion] head w m 74; Mary A. wife w f 72; Charles son w m 29

[Francis was born in Virginia his parents in North Carolina. Mary was born in Kentucky as was her parents. Charles was born in Missouri, his father in Virginia, his mother in Kentucky. They have been married once for 57 years. [1853] Mary says she has had 9 children born and 6 are living. Francis has his own income and is renting.]

### **1912 Death of spouse: Francis "Frank" Marion Davidson**

Francis "Frank" Marion Davidson died in Camden Twp, Dekalb, Missouri, United States on 20 April 1912.

### **1920 Federal Census age 83**

### **1930 Federal Census age 93**

Miller Twp, Gentry, Missouri, United States, page 129a, 8 April 1930, line 17, house 54, family 54

**CARTER**, William A. head w m 59; Alice wife w f 55; Chester A. son w m 12; [house 55, family 55]

**DAVIDSON**, Mary A. mnlaw w f 93

[William was born in Missouri, his father in Tennessee, his mother in Indiana, Alice was born in Missouri, her father in Virginia, her mother in Kentucky, Chester was born in Missouri as was their

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

parents. William was first married at age 19, Alice at age 17. William is a farmer and owns his farm. Listed at house 55 and as a family #55 is William's mother-in-law and widow; Mary Ann (**McCULLEY**) Davidson. She was born in Kentucky as was her parents. She was first married at age 22. At house 51 is son; Otha Ray & Bonnie Lillian (**JEFFRIES**) Carter.]

### **1936 Death of Mary Ann (McCULLEY) Davidson**

Mary Ann (**McCULLEY**) Davidson died in Platte Twp, Clinton, Missouri, United States on 3 April 1936.

Missouri Department of Health, Bureau of Vital Statistics, death certificate #14563

As it is listed at the S.O.S. website: Mary A. Davidson April 03, 1936 Clinton 14563

[<http://www.sos.mo.gov/archives/resources/deathcertificates/#search>](http://www.sos.mo.gov/archives/resources/deathcertificates/#search)

### **1936 Burial of Mary Ann (McCULLEY) Davidson**

[http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GSsr=41&GScid=30372&GRid=45063910&\\_](http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gr&GSsr=41&GScid=30372&GRid=45063910&_)  
Mount Pleasant Cemetery, Maysville, DeKalb, Missouri, United States

Davidson, Francis M. 1836-1912

Davidson, Mary Ann (**McCULLEY**) 1836-1935

Mary married **Francis "Frank" Marion Davidson** 27 July 1859 in Stewartville, De Kalb, Missouri, United States. Marriage status: needs verification.

---

### **Fourth Generation (Great-Grandparents)**

**8. Peter T. Carter**, son of **Jesse Carter Sr.** and **Susanna Harmon**, was born in 1818 near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States, died 25 January 1882 in Pattonsburg, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States at age 64, and was buried in January 1882 in Webb Cemetery, Pattonsburg, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States.

#### **1818 Birthblock of Peter T. Carter son of Jesse Sr. & Susanna (HARMON) Carter**

Peter Carter was born near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States in 1818.

Date from the 1820 census states he was born

Date from the 1830 census states he was born 1816-1820.

Date from the 1840 census states he was born 1811-1820.

Date from the 1850 census states he was born 1817 in Tennessee.

Date from the 1860 census states he was born 1818 in Tennessee.

Date from the 1870 census states he was born 1818 in Tennessee.

Date from the 1880 census states he was born 1818 in Tennessee.

Date from the headstone states he was born [no dates]

Date from the obituary states he was born

#### **1820 Childbirth of brother; Lewis M. Carter**

Lewis M. Carter was born near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States in 1820.

#### **1820 Federal Census age 2**

#### **1825 Father's Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas**

Greene County, Tennessee, Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions (1814-1818), Book 19, Page 151, 25 April 1825

Jesse Carter of Greene County sold to Abraham Weems 100 acres for \$400 on Puncheon Camp Creek on April 25, 1825. Part of a 1787 land patent. Signed Jesse Carter his mark.

Witnesses: Joseph Carter and George Weems. April session 1826. Registered April 30, 1838.

#### **1825 Family Move**

From Greene, Tennessee, United States to Monroe, Tennessee, United States. Gold was discovered in Monroe County, the first gold discovery in American history and this transformed Monroe County into a busy location for fortune seekers. After selling his land to Abraham Weems on 25 April 1825, Jesse Carter and family moved to Monroe County. This put an extreme hardship on the Cherokees and Gold was one of the reasons the white settlers wanted to remove them from their land. For a more comprehensive report see the book "**Henry Pratt Family of Greene County, Tennessee**" (2003) by Floyd Thomas Pratt F.H.C., M.A.G.I. [This book is available on cd as a .pdf file from this author.]

#### **1825, 1826, 1827, 1828 1830 Father's Inhabitants of Monroe, Tennessee, United States**

"**Inhabitants of Monroe County, Tennessee before 1830**" © (1970) by Reba Bayless Boyer \_  
Jesse Carter is listed as an inhabitant of Monroe County in the years 1825, 1826, 1827, 1828.

#### **1830 Federal Census age 12**

Regiment 67, Monroe, Tennessee, United States, page 82, line 9

**CARTER**, Jesse 0-1-1-2-0-0-0-1 0-0-1-0-0-0-0-1

---

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

free white males 5-9 [Lewis age 10]; 10-14 [Peter age 12]; 15-19 [Jesse Jr. age 19]; 15-19 [John age 17]; 50-59 [Jesse Sr. age 56]

free white females 10-15 [Susanna age 16]; 50-59 [Susannah age 55]

### **1836-1838 Marriage of Peter Carter and ( ) ??**

The 1840 census shows Peter Carter living next door to his father with 2 sons both under 4 years of age and a female 20-29. This indicates a wife and marriage between 1836-1838.

### **1836-1840 Childbirth of son: ? Carter**

### **1836-1840 Childbirth of son: ? Carter**

### **1840 Federal Census age 22**

27th Regiment, Monroe, Tennessee, United States, page 200, after 1 June 1840, line 10

**CARTER**, Peter 2-0-0-0-1 0-0-0-0-1

free white males 4 & under [ ]; 4 & under [ ]; 20-29 [Peter age 23]

free white females 20-29 [unidentified 1st wife]

[Living next door to father; Jesse Carter Sr.]

### **1840-1842 Death or divorce of unidentified 1st wife**

1st wife alive in the 1840 census, but husband remarries on 3 March 1842 to Jarusha (DOBBS) in McMinn County, Tennessee. Therefore, the wife born between 1811-1820 has disappeared and husband, Peter has taken a second wife. The reason I suggest that maybe they divorced is because in the 1850 census, Peter does not show any sons born before his second marriage. This would indicate that either the boys died when their mother did between 1840-1842 or the mother took the boys with her, or the boys are living with relatives.

### **1842-1850 Family Move**

From the 27th Regiment, Monroe, Tennessee, United States to 23rd Subdivision, McMinn, Tennessee, United States.

### **1842 Marriage of Peter Carter and Jarusha (DOBBS)**

[1] McMinn County Tennessee Marriage Record Book "C", page 54

Peter Carter to Miss Jarusha Dobbs were married on March 3, 1842.

[2] Tennessee State Marriages, 1780-2002

Name:Peter Carter Spouse:Miss Jarusha Dobbs Marriage Date:2 March 1842 Marriage

County:McMinn Marriage State:Tennessee

### **1844 Childbirth of son: John Lide Carter**

John Lide Carter was born in 23rd Subdivision of East Tennessee, McMinn, Tennessee, United States on 14 January 1844.

### **1846 Childbirth of daughter: Susan (CARTER)**

Susan (CARTER) was born in 23rd Subdivision of East Tennessee, McMinn, Tennessee, United States in 1846.

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

## **1848 Childbirth of son: James Carter**

James Carter was born in 23rd Subdivision of East Tennessee, McMinn, Tennessee, United States in 1848.

## **1849 Death of father: Jesse Carter Sr.**

Jesse Carter Sr. died in Subdivision 23, McMinn, Tennessee, United States in August 1849.

## **1850 Father's U.S. Federal Census Mortality Schedules, 1850-1880**

25th Subdivision, McMinn, Tennessee, United States, page 478, line 34

Jesse Carter, male, married, place of birth:Virginia, estimated birth year:abt 1775, age:75, month of death:August, cause of death:Fever, census year:1850, census Location:Subdivision 23, McMinn, Tennessee page:478 line:34 roll:T655\_26

## **1850 Father's McMinn County, Tennessee Estate Settlement**

McMinn County, Tennessee, Probate Court "E", page 88, 11 January 1850- Commissioned John Neill, Philip Fry, and D.F. Jameson set apart years provisions for widow; Susan Carter and family.

## **1850 Father's McMinn County, Tennessee Estate Settlement**

McMinn County, Tennessee, Probate Court Book "E", page 82-84, 25 January 1850- Jesse Carter, decd, accounting of sale and Inventory by James Sewell Administrator; personal property in Monroe County, Tennessee.

## **1850 Property Transaction**

Monroe County, Tennessee Deed Record Book "O", page 525, 16 February 1850  
Henderson Carter, Peter Carter and Margaret Trim, heirs of Jesse Carter, dec'd late of McMinn County, to John and Lewis M. Carter.

## **1850 Property Transaction**

Monroe County, Tennessee Deed Record Book "O", page 516, 8 April 1850  
Levi Carter, heir of Jesse Carter, dec'd, late of McMinn Co., to John Carter.

## **1850 Childbirth of son: Jasper Newton Carter**

Jasper Newton Carter was born in 23rd Subdivision of East Tennessee, McMinn, Tennessee, United States on 23 May 1850.

## **1850 Federal Census age 32**

23rd Subdivision of East Tennessee, McMinn, Tennessee, United States, page 307a, 25 October 1850, line 12, house 1695, family 1160

**CARTER**, Peter w m 33; Jarusha w f 24; John w m 6; Susan w f 4; James w m 2; Jasper w m 1  
[All born in Tennessee. Living a few doors down from Jarusha's brother; Lide W. [31] & Catherine [26](MONROE) Dobbs. Peter is a farmer. Where are Peter's two sons born 1836-1840?]

## **1850-1860 Death of mother-in-law: Cynthia (OAKES) Dobbs**

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

Cynthia (**OAKES**) Dobbs died in District 53, McDonald, Missouri, United States after 24 October 1850 census date and before the 1860 census date.

-  
**1851 Death of father-in-law; John Dobbs**

John Dobbs died in District 53, McDonald, Missouri, United States in 1851.

-  
**1851 McMinn County, Tennessee Father's Estate Settlement**

McMinn County, Tennessee, Probate Court, 25 January 1851

Jesse Carter deceased an account of sale of the personal property of the estate of Jesse Carter decd at his late residence in McMinn County after having advertised according to law: John Neal one iron wedge 41cts, John D. Holcum one dinner pot 59 cts, John Neal one pair of gears \$2.00, Susan Carter one pair of gears 50 cts, John Neal one ox yoke 41 cts, Joseph Neal one clivice 35 cts, William Rutherford 21 cts, Henderson Carter set hip-straps \$1.29, William Browder one hip-straps 15 cts, Philip Fry one set brick bands \$2.50, William Rutherford one grindstone \$3, Edwin Ivy one grind-stone 12 1/2 cts, Susan Carter one felling axe 25 cts, Susan Carter one coffee mill 12 1/2 cts, Henderson Carter one hog shed 50 cts, Philip Coats two meal sacks 26 cts, Susan Carter 3 meal sacks 25 cts, Peter Carter one pair steelyard \$2, Margaret Trim one mans saddle \$8.50, James Carter one stan lard \$3.57, J.W. Orr one gaither line 41 1/2 cts, John Casady one sickle 10 cts, Margaret Trim one shoval plow 55 cts, John Carter one bulltongue plow and one shoval plow 50 cts. William Wallace one barshears plow \$1.31, David D. Dean one hand saw 75 cts, John D. Holcum one drawing knife 25 cts, Abraham Winkle one frow 50 cts, John D. Holcum one cow bell & collar 93 cts, John Cassada one bell & collar 10 cts, John D. Holcum 2 augers 40 cts, William Cate one auger and gemblet 63 cts, William Bowden one band irons \$1.01, John Neal 2 double-trees 36 cts, **Peter Carter 2 couding pioes 35 cts**, Margaret Trim one trough soap 61 1/4 cts, James Carter one ditto 37 1/2 cts, Henderson Carter one tub of soap and grease 50 cts, Jesse Carter 100 lbs pork \$3.85, Margaret Trim 100 lbs pork \$3.99, Henderson Carter 100 lbs pork \$3.99, **Peter Carter 100 lbs pork \$4.00**, Randolph Shipley 100 lbs pork \$4.00, Henderson Carter 100 lbs pork \$3.99, Randolph R. Shipley 176 lbs \$6.16, Philip Coal hand hammer 41 1/2 cts, James Carter one bedstead 10 cts, S.J. Bowen one side sole leather \$1.50, Susan Carter one bunch wool rolls 25 cts, Susan Carter bedstead & furniture \$1.00, Susan Carter bunch seed cotton 25 cts, John Carter 2 horse plows \$5.95, William Wallace one log chain \$2.50, John A. Bowen stretcher & singleline \$1.50, Jacob Williams one loom \$1.06 1/4, Margaret Trim scythe & cradle \$1.50, James Carter scythe & cradle \$1.51, **Peter Carter one mowing scythe whitstone and stake 50 cts.**, R. R. Shipley one hatchet \$1.10, one hay fork H.B. Grywood? James Carter one cutting bow & knife 81 cts, one green hide J. H. Meoy \$3.12, one bridel John Casody \$1.10, one bridel Susan Carter 12 1/2 cts, one currecomb D.D. Deary 6 1/2 cts, 11 1/2 buschels of corn A.H. Meavy \$9.79, 6 bushel of wheat A.J. Shelton \$4.14,

Located in Monroe County: 201 bushels of corn, 147 dozen of oats, 1 fat hog and some smith tools (claims good)-----1 note on Fleming Thompson and D. H. Jamison \$4.00 due 15th November 1849, Hiel Buttrand\$2.00, one note on Noah Buttrand \$1.50, due 15th November 1849, Henderson Carter (claims bful) one note on D.D. Liana \$3.50 due 29th June 1849, 1 note on Henry Galliam for 44.00 due November 1848, 1 note on John Bradon \$2.00 due 15th November 1868, 1 note on Joseph Thompson \$2.50 due 15th November 1848, 1 note on

# **Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter**

---

Dudley Fields \$1.50 due the 15th November 1849, 1 note on Thompson Shipley \$1.50 due 15th November 1849, 1 note on J.M. Collins \$3.50 due 15th November 1849, 1 note on Lewis Mars \$2.00 due 15th November 1849. Total inventory sale \$415.57 1/2 cts, The foregoing is a full and perfect account of the sale of all the property of the estate of Jesse Carter decd directed by law to sold notes with good security was taken from the purchasers this twelve month after ? this the 25th January 1851. James Sewell Admrstrator of Jesse Carter decd.

## **1852 McMinn County, Tennessee Father's Estate Settlement**

McMinn County, Tennessee, Probate Court Book "E", page 197, 10 March 1852 Settlement by James Sewell Admrstrator; he paid equal amounts to heirs Peter, James, Henderson, John, and Lewis M. Carter, Margaret Trimm, and Levi Pressley. [Missing from this list are three children; Susannah (**CARTER**) who married Levi Pressley, Jesse Carter Jr. who married Catherine Pressley and Nancy (**CARTER**) who married Henry Pratt. Each of these children married Cherokees and Jesse left them out of his will and settlement.]

## **1852 Father's McMinn County, Tennessee Will Probated**

Jesse Carter Sr.'s Will probated in McMinn County, Tennessee, Probate Court, Will probated 10 March 1852

## **1853 Childbirth of son: Jesse Vean Carter**

Jesse Vean Carter was born in Knoxville, Knox, Tennessee, United States on 8 May 1853. According to his death certificate this is the information stated. If it is true, then when Peter and family left McMinn County they stopped over for a short time in Knoxville.

## **1853 Childbirth of son: Franklin Pierce Carter**

Franklin Pierce Carter was born in Knoxville, Knox, Tennessee, United States on 10 May 1853.

## **1855 Childbirth of daughter: Juliann Tennessee (CARTER)**

Juliann Tennessee (**CARTER**) was born in Knoxville, Knox, Tennessee, United States on 31 August 1855.

## **1855-1859 Family Move**

From Knoxville, Knox, Tennessee, United States to near Gallatin Post Office, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States. Check the deed books for McMinn and Knox counties of Tennessee to see when Peter Carter sold his property and check the deeds of Daviess County, Missouri to see when he arrived in Missouri.

## **1855-1859 Death of spouse: Jarusha (DOBBS) Carter**

Jarusha (**DOBBS**) Carter died 1855-1859. Concerning where she died either in or near Knoxville, Knox County, Tennessee or enroute to Missouri or near Gallatin Post Office, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States.

## **1859 Marriage of Peter Carter and Mrs. Katherine "Kate" (DILLEY) Talley**

Peter Carter and Mrs. Katherine (**DILLEY**) Talley were married on 1859 (needs verification)



# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

## **1860 Federal Census age 42**

Gallatin Post Office, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, page 108, 3 July 1860, line 9, house 18, family 18

**CARTER**, Peter w m 42; Catherine w f 49; John w m 15; Susan w f 14; James w m 12; Jasper w m 10; Jesse w m 9; Franklin w m 7; Julia w f 5; **TALLY**, Emma w f 20; Joseph w m 18; Elijah w m 13

[All born in Tennessee, except Catherine and the Tallys born in Ohio except Elijah born in Illinois. Peter is a farmer. Living next door to A. Tally and family.]

## **1860-1865 Death of mother: Susanna (HARMON) Carter**

Susanna "Susan" (HARMON) Carter died between the 7 June 1860 census date and 4 September 1865 date administrator to her estate was appointed by the court near Sweet Water Post Office, District 1, McMinn, Tennessee, United States.

## **1863 Military Participation**

### **My notes under Peter T. Carter by Wanda (WEDGE) Greathouse**

[1] On May 1, 1863, Peter Carter, who gave his age as forty, and son John L. sixteen years, joined the Union Army at Pattonsburg with CO F. 11th Missouri Calvary for three years. During their time of service, they, along with Alma Talley, step-son and son-in-law Peter were captured by the confederates under the command of Major General Sterling Price. On Oct. 2, 1864, They signed statements to the effect they would not take up arms against the confederate states or perform any military service in the army of the US until exchanged as prisoners of war. However, after their parole they rejoined the Union Army. They were charged with desertion when they were captured. Peter, grandson of Revolutionary War Veteran, Levy Carter died in January 1882 and was buried in the Webb Cemetery.

### **[2] U.S. Civil War Soldiers, 1861-1865**

Name:Peter Carter Side:Union Regiment State/Origin:Missouri Regiment Name:11 Missouri Cavalry. Regiment Name Expanded:11th Regiment, Missouri Cavalry Company:F,M Rank In:Private Rank In Expanded:Private Rank Out:Private Rank Out Expanded:Private Film Number:M390 roll 8

### **[3] American Civil War Soldiers**

Name:Peter Carter Side Served:Union State Served:Missouri Service Record:Enlisted as a Private. Enlisted in Company F, 11th Cavalry Regiment Missouri Sources:304

### **[4] Missouri State Archives: Soldiers' Records: War of 1812 - World War I**

<<http://www.sos.mo.gov/archives/soldiers/>>

Name:CARTER, PETER Rank:Private Conflict:Civil War Side:Union Type of Unit:Cavalry Organization:Missouri Volunteers Name of Unit:11th Regiment Cavalry Volunteers Alternate Unit Name: Company:F Period of Service: Commander: Capt. Edsal Note: Record Group:Office of Adjutant General Series Title:Record of Service Card, Civil War, 1861-1865 Box:14 Reel:s830 Enlisted 1 May 1863 at Pattonsburg, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, Musteered in 19 July 1863 at St. Joseph, Buchanan, Missouri, United States, Mustered out 27 July 1865 at New Orleans, Louisiana.

## **11th Missouri Volunteer Infantry Regiment:**

Organized at St. Louis, Mo., August, 1861. Moved to Cape Girardeau, Mo., August 16, 1861.

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

Attached to Military District of Cairo, Ill., Dept. of Missouri, to February, 1862. 2nd Brigade, 1st Division, Army of Mississippi, to March, 1862. 2nd Brigade, 5th Division, Army of Mississippi, to April, 1862. 1st Brigade, 3rd Division, Army of Mississippi, to April, 1862. 2nd Brigade, 2nd Division, Army of Mississippi, to November, 1862. 2nd Brigade, 8th Division, Left Wing 13th Army Corps (Old), Dept. of the Tennessee, to December, 1862. 2nd Brigade, 8th Division, 16th Army Corps, to April, 1863. 2nd Brigade, 3rd Division, 15th Army Corps, Army of the Tennessee, to December, 1863. 2nd Brigade, 1st Division, 16th Army Corps, to December, 1864. 2nd Brigade, 1st Division (Detachment), Army of the Tennessee, Dept. of the Cumberland, to February, 1865. 2nd Brigade, 1st Division, 16th Army Corps (New), Military Division West Mississippi, to August, 1865. District of Alabama to December, 1865.

### **11th Missouri Volunteer Infantry Regiment Service**

Duty at Cape Girardeau, Mo., until February, 1862. Expedition to Perryville August 27-September 2, 1861. Dallas September 2. Expedition against Thompson's Forces and operations about Ironton and Fredericktown October 12-25. Action at Fredericktown October 21. Expedition beyond Whitewater River November 30-December 5. Moved from Cape Girardeau to Commerce, Mo., February 26, 1862. Operations against New Madrid, Mo., February 28-March 14, and against Island No. 10, Mississippi River, March 15-April 8. Pleasant Point March 7. At New Madrid, Mo., until April 13. Expedition to Fort Pillow, Tenn., April 13-17. Moved to Hamburg Landing April 18-22. Advance on and siege of Corinth, Miss., April 29-May 30. Action at Farmington, Miss., May 9. Near Corinth May 24. Pursuit to Booneville May 31-June 12, At Clear Creek, near Corinth, until August 18. Expedition to Rienzi June 30-July 1. March to Tusculumbia, Ala., August 18-23. March to Iuka, Miss., September 2-5, and to Clear Creek September 12-13. Reconnoissance to Iuka and skirmish September 14-16. March to Jacinto September 18. Battle of Iuka September 19. Pursuit of Price September 20-25. At Rienzi until September 30. March to Corinth September 30-October 3. Battle of Corinth October 3-4. Pursuit to Ripley October 5-12. At Corinth until November 2. March to Grand Junction November 2-4. Grant's Central Mississippi Campaign November 4, 1862, to January 10, 1863. Moved from Corinth to Germantown, Tenn., January 20-21, 1863. To Memphis, Tenn., February 10; then to Helena, Ark., and Young's Point, La., and Ducksport, La., February 13-20, and duty there until May, 1863. Moved to Join army in rear of Vicksburg, Miss., via Richmond and Grand Gulf May 2-14. Mississippi Springs May 12. Jackson May 14. Siege of Vicksburg May 18-July 4. Assaults on Vicksburg May 19 and 22. Expedition to Mechanicsburg and Satartia June 2-8. Mechanicsburg June 4. Satartia June 7. Moved to Young's Point, La., June. Expedition to Richmond, La., June 14-16. Action at Richmond June 15. Moved to Big Black River Bridge July 5. Outpost duty there until October. McPherson's Expedition to Canton October 14-20. Bogue Chitto Creek October 17. Moved to Memphis, then to LaGrange, Tenn., November 8-13. Scout after Forest December 1-3. Expedition after Forest December 21-24. At LaGrange until January 26, 1864. Moved to Memphis, Tenn., then to Vicksburg, Miss., February 2-5. Camp at Big Black until February 27. March to Canton February 27-29, then to Vicksburg March 1-4. Veterans moved to St. Louis March 10-16. Moved to Memphis, Tenn., May 2-5. Expedition to Madison, St. Francis County, Ark., June 3-7. Guard working party Memphis to LaGrange June 16-27. Smith's Expedition to Tupelo, Miss., July 5-21. Pontotoc July 11. Camargo's Cross Roads, near Harrisburg, July 13. Tupelo July 14-15. Old Town Creek July 15. Expedition to Oxford, Miss., August 1-30. Near Abbeville August 12. Hurricane Creek,

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

College Hill, August 21. Abbeville August 23. Moved from Memphis to Duvall's Bluff, Ark., September 2-8. Moved to Brownsville September 10-11. March through Arkansas and Missouri in pursuit of Price September 17-November 13. Moved to Nashville, Tenn., November 24-December 1. Battle of Nashville December 15-16. Pursuit of Hood to the Tennessee River December 17-28. At Clifton, Tenn., and Eastport, Miss., until February 7, 1865. Moved to New Orleans, La., February 7-22; then to Dauphin Island, Ala., March 5. Campaign against Mobile and its Defenses March 19-April 12. Siege of Spanish Fort and Fort Blakely March 26-April 8. Assault and capture of Fort Blakely April 9. Occupation of Mobile April 12. March to Montgomery April 13-25, then to Selma May 10-14, and to Demopolis May 18-19. Duty there until July 15. Duty by Detachments at Tuscaloosa, Marion, Greensboro and Uniontown until October. At Demopolis until December 24. Moved to Memphis, Tenn., December 24-25. Mustered out January 15, 1866.

### **1870 Federal Census age 52**

Gallatin Post Office, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, page 237a, 21 July 1870, line 4, house 136, family 134

**CARTER**, Peter w m 52; Catharne w f 58; Jasper M. w m 20; Jesse w m 18; Franklin P. w m 16; Julia A. w f 14

[Peter and the boys born in Tennessee, Catherine born in Ohio and Julia born in Missouri. Peter is a farmer.]

### **1880 Federal Census age 62**

Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, page 135b, June 1880, line 10, house 260, family 274

**CARTER**, Peter head w m 62; Catherine wife w f 68; **TALLY**, William A. gson w m 9

[Peter born in Tennessee as was his parents, Catherine born in Ohio, her father in Ireland, her mother in Virginia, William born in Missouri, his father in Iowa his motehr in Missouri. Peter is a veterinary surgeon.]

### **1882 Death of Peter T. Carter**

Peter T. Carter died in Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States on 25 January 1882.

[Location obtained from Geraldine Mabel (**MILLER**) Reed and Elizabeth (**CARTER**)

Schnegelberger's book "**Levi Carter, My Patriot, and Allied Families to Carter Cemetery, Gentry Co., MO.**"

### **1882 Burial of Peter T. Carter**

<http://www.findagrave.com/cgi-bin/fg.cgi?page=gsr&GScid=1967658>

Webb Cemetery, Pattonsburg, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States

Carter, Rosey w/o Jesse April 1863--d. 3 March 1924

Carter, Jesse [no dates]

Carter, Peter [no dates] Co. F 11th MO INF [This would be Peter T. Carter whom married Jarusha (**DOBBS**). Father of Jesse Vean Carter Sr.]

### **My notes under Peter T. Carter by Wanda Wedge Greathouse**

On May 1, 1863, Peter Carter, who gave his age as forty, and son John L. sixteen years, joined

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

the Union Army at Pattonsburg with CO F. 11th Missouri Calvary for three years. During their time of service, they, along with Alma Talley, step-son and son-in-law Peter were captured by the confederates under the command of Major General Sterling Price. On Oct. 2, 1864, They signed statements to the effect they would not take up arms against the confederate states or perform any military service in the army of the US until exchanged as prisoners of war. However, after their parole they rejoined thje Union Army. They were charged with dissertion when they were captured. Peter, grandson of Revolutionary War Veteran, Levy Carter died in January 1882 and was buried in the Webb Cemetery.

1870 CENSUS DAVIESS COUNTY MISSOURI, BENTON TWP, GALATIN P.O.  
136/134

CARTER, PETER 52 FARMER \_\_\_\_\_ 450 BORN TENN  
CATHERINE 58 KEEPING HOUSE BORN OHIO  
JASPER m. 20 FARM LABORER BORN TENN  
JESSE MALE FARM LABORER BORN TENN  
FRANKLIN P 16 FARM LABORER BORN TENN  
JULIA A. 14 BORN MO

---

Name: Peter CARTER 1 2 3 4 5 6 1 1 1

Sex: M

Birth: 1818 in Athens, McMinn, TN, USA 1 3 1 1

Birth: 1818 in Tennessee 4

Birth: 1818 in Tennessee 5

Birth: 1817 in Tennessee 6

Birth: 3 MAR 1842 in McMinn, TN, USA 1

Death: 25 JAN 1882 in North Pattonsburg, Daviess, MO, USA 1 1 1

Residence: 1880 Benton, Daviess, Missouri, United States 3

Residence: 1870 Benton, Daviess, Missouri 4

Residence: 1860 Benton, Daviess, Missouri 5

Residence: 1850 Subdivision 23, McMinn, Tennessee 6

Father: Jesse CARTER b: 1774 in Amettsville, Monomgola, VA, USA

Mother: Susannah HARMON b: 1775 in Bedford, PA, USA

Marriage 1 Katharine BLAIR b: 15 FEB 1810 in Gallia, OH, USA

Married: 1860 1

Children

John Lide CARTER b: 12 JAN 1844 in Athens, McMinn, TN, USA

Marriage 2 Jerusha DOBBS b: 1821 in Athens, McMinn, TN, USA

Married: 3 MAR 1842 in McMinn, TN, USA 1

Children

John Lide CARTER b: 12 JAN 1844 in Athens, McMinn, TN, USA

Jasper Newton CARTER b: 23 MAY 1850 in McMinn, TN, USA

Franklin Pierce CARTER b: 10 MAY 1853 in TN, USA

Juliann Tennessee CARTER b: 31 AUG 1855 in MO, USA

Jesse CARTER b: 8 MAY 1852 in TN, USA

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

Susan CARTER b: 1846 in TN, USA  
James CARTER b: 1848  
Frank Pierce CARTER b: 19 JUN 1909  
Marriage 3 Sarah RUTHERFORD  
Marriage 4 Catherine DILLEY b: 15 FEB 1811 in Greenbrier, WV, USA  
Married: 1860 in Daviess, MO, USA 1  
Children  
Alma TALLEY b: 22 JUN 1837 in Lawrence, OH, USA  
Elisha TALLEY b: 13 MAR 1847 in Nauvoo, Hancock, IL, USA  
Joseph TALLEY b: 1844 in Lawrence, OH, USA  
Emma TALLEY b: 1841 in Daviess, MO, USA  
Sources:  
Wanda Wedge Greathouse

Peter married **Unidentified 1st wife** from 1826 to 1828.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Carter** was born from 1836 to 1840 in Regiment 27, Monroe, Tennessee, United States.
- ii. **Carter** was born from 1836 to 1840 in Regiment 27, Monroe, Tennessee, United States.

Peter next married **Jarusha Dobbs** 3 March 1842 in McMinn, Tennessee, United States.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **John Lide Carter** was born 14 January 1844 in Athens, McMinn, Tennessee, United States and died 12 October 1929 in Sand Springs, Tulsa, Oklahoma, United States at age 85. John married **Margaret A. Belcher** 29 October 1865 in Daviess, Missouri, United States.
- ii. **Susan Ellen Carter** was born in 1846 in Athens, McMinn, Tennessee, United States and died 30 March 1862 in Daviess, Missouri, United States at age 16. Susan married **Alma A. Talley** 14 February 1860 in Daviess, Missouri, United States.
- iii. **James Carter** was born in 1848 in Athens, McMinn, Tennessee, United States and died from after 3 July 1860 to 1870 in Daviess, Missouri, United States.
- iv. **Jasper Newton Carter** was born 23 May 1850 in Athens, McMinn, Tennessee, United States, died 23 January 1924 in Pattonsburg, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States at age 73, and was buried in January 1924 in Oak Ridge Cemetery, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States. Jasper married **Rachel Lodgerwood**.
- 4 v. **Jesse Vean Carter Sr.** Jesse married **Elizabeth Roselyn "Rosey" Wedge** 14 October 1870 in DeKalb, Missouri, United States.
- vi. **Franklin Pierce Carter** was born 10 May 1853 in Athens, McMinn, Tennessee, United States, died 14 August 1937 in Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States at age 84, and was buried 15 August 1937 in Best Chapel Cemetery, Pattonsburg, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States. Franklin married **America Jane Dilley** in 1878 in Washington, Missouri, United States.
- vii. **Juliann Tennessee Carter** was born 31 August 1855 in Knoxville, Knox, Tennessee,

---

United States, died 2 January 1935 in State Hospital #2, Saint Joseph, Buchanan, Missouri, United States at age 79, and was buried 3 January 1935 in Webb Cemetery, Pattonsburg, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States. Juliann married **Willis Blankenship** 4 August 1876.

Peter next married **Katherine "Kate" Dilley**, daughter of **John Dilley Jr.** and **Elizabeth Hicklin**, in 1859. Marriage status: needs verification.

**9. Jarusha Dobbs**, daughter of **John Dobbs** and **Cynthia Oakes**, was born in 1826 in Claiborne, Tennessee, United States and died from 1855 to 1859 in Daviess, Missouri, United States at age 29.

**1826 Birthblock of Jarusha (DOBBS) daughter of John & Cynthia (OAKES) Dobbs**

Jarusha (**DOBBS**) was born in Claiborn Tennessee, United States in 1826.

Date from the 1830 census states she was born 1821-1825

Date from the 1840 census states she was born 1821-1825.

Date from the 1850 census states she was born 1826 in Tennessee.

Date from the headstone states she was born

Date from the obituary states she was born

To verify exactly where Jarusha (**DOBBS**) was born you need to check the Claiborn County, Tennessee deed record book and find out when John Dobbs bought his first piece of property.

This would give you an indication as to when he left North Carolina and arrived in Tennessee. \_

- **1830 Federal Census age 4**

Claiborn Tennessee, United States, page 114, after 1 June 1830

**DOBBS**, John 0-0-2-0-0-0-0-1 0-2-0-3-0-0-1

free white males 10-14 [Lide W. age 11]; 10-14 [Paris age 15]; 50-59 [John age 50]

free white females 5-9 [Jarusha age 4]; 5-9 [Rachel age 6]; 15-19 [Manila age 13]; 15-19 [Abigail age 14]; 15-19 [Mary Jane age 17]; 40-49 [Cynthia age 43]

[Living a few doors down from Lucy Dobbs age 30-39 0-1 0-0-1-0-0-1]

**1830-1840 Family Move**

From Claiborn Tennessee, United States to McMinn, Tennessee, United States

**1840 Federal Census age 14**

McMinn, Tennessee, United States, page 4a, after 1 June 1840

**DOBBS**, John 0-0-0-0-2-0-0-0-1 0-0-0-2-3-0-0-1

free white males 20-29 [Lide W. age 22]; 20-29 [Paris age 25]; 60-69 [John age 60]

free white females 15-19 [Jarusha age 14]; 15-19 [Rachel age 16]; 20-29 [Manila age 23]; 20-29 [Abigail age 26]; 20-29 [Mary Jane age 27]; 50-59 [Cynthia age 53]

- **1842 Marriage of Peter Carter and Jarusha (DOBBS)**

[1] McMinn County Tennessee Marriage Record Book "C", page 54

Peter Carter to Miss Jarusha Dobbs were married on March 3, 1842.

[2] Tennessee State Marriages, 1780-2002

Name:Peter Carter Spouse:Miss Jarusha Dobbs Marriage Date:2 March 1842 Marriage

County:McMinn Marriage State:Tennessee

**1844 Childbirth of son; John Lide Carter**

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

John Lide Carter was born in 23rd Subdivision of East Tennessee, McMinn, Tennessee, United States on 14 January 1844.

## **1846 Childbirth of daughter; Susan (CARTER)**

Susan (CARTER) was born in 23rd Subdivision of East Tennessee, McMinn, Tennessee, United States in 1846.

## **1848 Childbirth of son; James Carter**

James Carter was born in 23rd Subdivision of East Tennessee, McMinn, Tennessee, United States in 1848.

## **1849 Death of father-in-law; Jesse Carter Sr.**

Jesse Carter Sr. died in Subdivision 23, McMinn, Tennessee, United States in August 1849.

## **1850 Father-in-law's U.S. Federal Census Mortality Schedules, 1850-1880**

25th Subdivision, McMinn, Tennessee, United States, page 478, line 34  
Jesse Carter, male, married, place of birth:Virginia, estimated birth year:abt 1775, age:75, month of death:August, cause of death:Fever, census year:1850, census Location:Subdivision 23, McMinn, Tennessee page:478 line:34 roll:T655\_26

## **1850 Father-in-law's McMinn County, Tennessee Estate Settlement**

McMinn County, Tennessee, Probate Court "E", page 88, 11 January 1850- Commissioned John Neill, Philip Fry, and D.F. Jameson set apart years provisions for widow; Susan Carter and family.

## **1850 Father-in-law's McMinn County, Tennessee Estate Settlement**

McMinn County, Tennessee, Probate Court Book "E", page 82-84, 25 January 1850- Jesse Carter, decd, accounting of sale and Inventory by James Sewell Administrator; personal property in Monroe County, Tennessee.

## **1850 Spouse's Property Transaction**

Monroe County, Tennessee Deed Record Book "O", page 525, 16 February 1850  
Henderson Carter, Peter Carter and Margaret Trim, heirs of Jesse Carter, dec'd late of McMinn County, to John and Lewis M. Carter.

## **1850 Property Transaction**

Monroe County, Tennessee Deed Record Book "O", page 516, 8 April 1850  
Levi Carter, heir of Jesse Carter, dec'd, late of McMinn Co., to John Carter.

## **1850 Childbirth of son; Jasper Newton Carter**

Jasper Newton Carter was born in 23rd Subdivision of East Tennessee, McMinn, Tennessee, United States on 23 May 1850..

## **1850 Federal Census age 24**

23rd Subdivision of East Tennessee, McMinn, Tennessee, United States, page 307a, 25 October 1850, line 12, house 1695, family 1160

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

**CARTER**, Peter w m 33; Jarusha w f 24; John w m 6; Susan w f 4; James w m 2; Jasper w m 1 [All born in Tennessee. Living a few doors down from Jarusha's brother; Lide W. [31] & Catherine [26](**MONROE**) Dobbs. Peter is a farmer. Where are Peter's two sons born 1836-1840?]

- **1850-1860 Death of mother: Cynthia (OAKES) Dobbs**

Cynthia (**OAKES**) Dobbs died in District 53, McDonald, Missouri, United States after 24 October 1850 census date and before the 1860 census date.

- **1851 Death of father: John Dobbs**

John Dobbs died in District 53, McDonald, Missouri, United States in 1851.

- **1851 McMinn County, Tennessee Father-in-law's Estate Settlement**

McMinn County, Tennessee, Probate Court, 25 January 1851

Jesse Carter deceased an account of sale of the personal property of the estate of Jesse Carter decd at his late residence in McMinn County after having advertised according to law: John Neal one iron wedge 41cts, John D. Holcum one dinner pot 59 cts, John Neal one pair of gears \$2.00, Susan Carter one pair of gears 50 cts, John Neal one ox yoke 41 cts, Joseph Neal one clivice 35 cts, William Rutherford 21 cts, Henderson Carter set hip-straps \$1.29, William Browder one hip-straps 15 cts, Philip Fry one set brick bands \$2.50, William Rutherford one grindstone \$3, Edwin Ivy one grind-stone 12 1/2 cts, Susan Carter one felling axe 25 cts, Susan Carter one coffee mill 12 1/2 cts, Henderson Carter one hog shed 50 cts, Philip Coats two meal sacks 26 cts, Susan Carter 3 meal sacks 25 cts, Peter Carter one pair steelyard \$2, Margaret Trim one mans saddle \$8.50, James Carter one stan lard \$3.57, J.W. Orr one gaither line 41 1/2 cts, John Casady one sickle 10 cts, Margaret Trim one shoal plow 55 cts, John Carter one bulltongue plow and one shoal plow 50 cts. William Wallace one barshears plow \$1.31, David D. Dean one hand saw 75 cts, John D. Holcum one drawing knife 25 cts, Abraham Winkle one frow 50 cts, John D. Holcum one cow bell & collar 93 cts, John Cassada one bell & collar 10 cts, John D. Holcum 2 augers 40 cts, William Cate one auger and gemblet 63 cts, William Bowden one band irons \$1.01, John Neal 2 double-trees 36 cts, **Peter Carter 2 couding pioes 35 cts**, Margaret Trim one trough soap 61 1/4 cts, James Carter one ditto 37 1/2 cts, Henderson Carter one tub of soap and grease 50 cts, Jesse Carter 100 lbs pork \$3.85, Margaret Trim 100 lbs pork \$3.99, Henderson Carter 100 lbs pork \$3.99, **Peter Carter 100 lbs pork \$4.00**, Randolph Shipley 100 lbs pork \$4.00, Henderson Carter 100 lbs pork \$3.99, Randolph R. Shipley 176 lbs \$6.16, Philip Coal hand hammer 41 1/2 cts, James Carter one bedstead 10 cts, S.J. Bowen one side sole leather \$1.50, Susan Carter one bunch wool rolls 25 cts, Susan Carter bedstead & furniture \$1.00, Susan Carter bunch seed cotton 25 cts, John Carter 2 horse plows \$5.95, William Wallace one log chain \$2.50, John A. Bowen stretcher & singleline \$1.50, Jacob Williams one loom \$1.06 1/4, Margaret Trim scythe & cradle \$1.50, James Carter scythe & cradle \$1.51, **Peter Carter one mowing scythe whitstone and stake 50 cts.**, R. R. Shipley one hatchet \$1.10, one hay fork H.B. Grywood? James Carter one cutting bow & knife 81 cts, one green hide J. H. Meoy \$3.12, one bridel John Casady \$1.10, one bridel Susan Carter 12 1/2 cts, one currecomb D.D. Deary 6 1/2 cts, 11 1/2 buschels of corn A.H. Meavy \$9.79, 6 bushel of wheat A.J. Shelton \$4.14,

Located in Monroe County: 201 bushels of corn, 147 dozen of oats, 1 fat hog and some smith tools (claims good)-----1 note on Fleming Thompson and D. H. Jamison \$4.00 due 15th



## **Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter**

---

November 1849, Hiel Buttrand \$2.00, one note on Noah Buttrand \$1.50, due 15th November 1849, Henderson Carter (claims bful) one note on D.D. Liana \$3.50 due 29th June 1849, 1 note on Henry Galliam for 44.00 due November 1848, 1 note on John Bradon \$2.00 due 15th November 1868, 1 note on Joseph Thompson \$2.50 due 15th November 1848, 1 note on Dudley Fields \$1.50 due the 15th November 1849, 1 note on Thompson Shipley \$1.50 due 15th November 1849, 1 note on J.M. Collins \$3.50 due 15th November 1849, 1 note on Lewis Mars \$2.00 due 15th November 1849. Total inventory sale \$415.57 1/2 cts, The foregoing is a full and perfect account of the sale of all the property of the estate of Jesse Carter decd directed by law to sold notes with good security was taken from the purchasers this twelve month after ? this the 25th January 1851. James Sewell Admistrator of Jesse Carter decd.

### **1852 McMinn County, Tennessee Father-in-law's Estate Settlement**

McMinn County, Tennessee, Probate Court Book "E", page 197, 10 March 1852  
Settlement by James Sewell Admistrator; he paid equal amounts to heirs Peter, James, Henderson, John, and Lewis M. Carter, Margaret Trimm, and Levi Pressley.  
[Missing from this list are three children; Susannah (**CARTER**) who married Levi Pressley, Jesse Carter Jr. who married Catherine Pressley and Nancy (**CARTER**) who married Henry Pratt. Each of these children married Cherokees and Jesse left them out of his will and settlement.]

### **1852 Father-in-law's McMinn County, Tennessee Will Probated**

Jesse Carter Sr.'s Will probated in McMinn County, Tennessee, Probate Court, Will probated 10 March 1852

### **1853 Childbirth of son; Jesse Vean Carter**

Jesse Vean Carter was born in Knoxville, Knox, Tennessee, United States on 8 May 1853. According to his death certificate this is the information stated. If it is true, then when Peter and family left McMinn County they stopped over for a short time in Knoxville.

### **1853 Childbirth of son; Franklin Pierce Carter**

Franklin Pierce Carter was born in Knoxville, Knox, Tennessee, United States on 10 May 1853.

### **1855 Childbirth of daughter; Juliann Tennessee (CARTER)**

Juliann Tennessee (**CARTER**) Knoxville, Knox, Tennessee, United States on 31 August 1855.

### **1855-1859 Family Move**

From Knoxville, Knox, Tennessee, United States to near Gallatin Post Office, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States. Check the deed books for McMinn and Knox counties of Tennessee to see when Peter Carter sold his property and check the deeds of Daviess County, Missouri to see when he arrived in Missouri.

### **1855-1859 Death of spouse; Jarusha (DOBBS) Carter**

Jarusha (**DOBBS**) Carter died 1855-1859. Concerning where she died either in or near Knoxville, Knox County, Tennessee or enroute to Missouri or near Gallatin Post Office, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States.

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

Jarusha married **Peter T. Carter** 3 March 1842 in McMinn, Tennessee, United States.

**10. William B. Wedge**, son of **Elijah Wedge** and **Mary Fay**, was born in 1812 in New York, New York, United States and died from 1870 to 1875 near Cainsville Post Office, Marrow Twp, Harrison, Missouri, United States at age 58.

## 1812 Birthblock of William B. Wedge son of Elijah and Mary (FAY) Wedge

William B. Wedge was born in New York, United States in 1812.

Date from the 1820 census states he was born

Date from the 1830 census states he was born

Date from the 1840 census states he was born 1811-1820.

Date from the 1850 census states he was born 1810 in New York.

Date from the 1860 census states he was born 1812 in New York.

Date from the 1870 census states he was born 1820 in Massachusetts.

Date from the headstone states he was born

Date from the obituary states he was born

## 1820 Federal Census age 8

## 1830 Federal Census age 18

## 1830-1834 Marriage of William B. Wedge and Annis Anna (\_\_\_\_)

Since son Ezra is reported to have been born in New York, then this is where I would look for a marriage record.

## Research Note

Concerning the marriage record of William & Anna Annis (\_\_\_\_) Wedge, you are not going to find this record without more information about Annis Anna. The first place I would hope for this information...one of their children has survived to the age where a death certificate can be located. And then maybe the informant on the death certificate knew the maiden name of Annis Anna (\_\_\_\_).

Otherwise, the next step is to check the local newspapers at the time (1870-1875) and place of her death which would be all the newspapers around Marrow Twp, Harrison, Missouri, United States.

See the chapter called "**Breaking Down Your Brick Walls**", of the Genealogical Institute's Master Accreditation of the Genealogical Institute's (M.A.G.I.) Course, by Floyd Thomas Pratt F.H.C., M.A.G.I. Mr. Pratt has detailed the steps necessary to locating "lost" ancestors.

## 1836 Childbirth of son; Ezra Bates Wedge

Ezra Bates Wedge was born in New York, United States in 1834. \_

## 1836-1840 Family Move

According to the 1850 census, son; Ezra Bates Wedge was born in New York. If this is accurate, then they had moved from New York after his birth to City of Boston, Ward #3, Suffolk,

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

Massachusetts, United States before the 1840 census.\_

## 1840 Federal Census age 28

City of Boston, Ward #3, Suffolk, Massachusetts, United States, line 4th from bottom taken after 1 June 1840

**WEDGER**, William B. 0-1-0-0-1 1-0-0-0-2

free white males 5-9 [Ezra age 6]; 20-29 [William age 28]

free white females 4 & under [ ]; 20-29 [ ]; 20-29 [Annis age 28]

[Living next door to John Wedger (40-49) 0-1-2-1-0-0-1 0-1-0-0-0-0-1]\_

## 1840-1850 Family Move

From the City of Boston, Ward #3, Suffolk, Massachusetts, United States to District #7 Pierpont, Ashtabula, Ohio, United States\_

## 1850 Federal Census age 38

District #7 Pierpont, Ashtabula, Ohio, United States, page 354b, 28 September 1850, line 24, house 152, family 159

**WEDGE**, William w m 40; Annis w f 38; Ezra B. w m 16

[William and Ezra born in New York, Annis's birthplace unknown. William is a farmer.]

## 1850-1860 Family Move

From District #7 Pierpont, Ashtabula, Ohio, United States to near Michigan City Post Office, New Durham Twp, La Porte, Indiana, United States

## 1853 Childbirth of Elizabeth Roselyn "Rosey" (WEDGE)

Elizabeth Roselyn "Rosey" (**WEDGE**) was born near Michigan City Post Office, New Durham Twp, La Porte, Indiana, United States on 14 April 1853. [needs verification]

## Research Note

This family moved so frequently that locating where the children were born is a task. Checking the deeds in each of these locations might reveal where William bought property leading to the birth location of the children.

## 1860 Federal Census age 48

Michigan City Post Office, New Durham Twp, La Porte, Indiana, United States, page 182, 16 July 1860, line 6, house 1434, family 1404

**WEDGE**, Wm w m 48; Annis w f 50; Rosa w f 6

[William and Annis born in New York, Rosa born in Indiana. William is a farmer. Living next door to son; Erza Bates & Mary Elizabeth (**MICHAEL**) Wedge family.]

## 1860-1870 Family Move

From near Michigan City Post Office, New Durham Twp, La Porte, Indiana, United States to near Cainsville Post Office, Marrow Twp, Harrison, Missouri, United States

## 1870 Federal Census age 58

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

Cainsville Post Office, Marrow Twp, Harrison, Missouri, United States, page 123a, 7 October 1870, line 6, house 385, family 387

**WEDGE**, William w m 50; Anna w f 50; Elisabeth w f 16

[William and Anna born in Massachusetts, Elizabeth born in Indiana. William is a minister.]

### **1870-1875 Death of William B. Wedge**

William B. Wedge died near Cainsville Post Office, Marrow Twp, Harrison, Missouri, United States after the 7 October 1870 census date and before 13 November 1875 Sale of his personal property in Harrison County, Missouri. [See Wanda (**WEDGE**) Greathouse's notes]

---

### **Research Note**

#### **Rosella Elizabeth Wedge**

wandagreathouse

<<http://www.ancestry.com/community/member/profile.aspx?cba=wandagreathouse>> on 3 May 2008

I have decided her name was Elizabeth Rosella Wedge. I recently found one more legal document with in that form. She is listed as Elizabeth, Rosie, Rosey, etc. on documents. Also adding to my decision is that her mother was Elizabeth. Her oldest son was William Atterbein Carter (likely named after William Atterbein who started the Methodist Church in the USA). Wanda Wedge Greathouse

---

#### **ROSEY ELIZABETH WEDGE**

wandagreathouse

<<http://www.ancestry.com/community/member/profile.aspx?cba=wandagreathouse>> on 30 Apr 2008

Her name was Rosella Elizabeth Wedge, born 15 Apr 1854 Crawford Co. Pa. she died 21 Mar 1924 Pattonburg, Daviess Couty, Mo. She is buried in the Webb Cemetery there. She was the dau. of William P Wedge born 1810 NY and Annis \_\_\_\_\_ born 1812 NY. She had one brother Ezra Bates Wedge who died in the Civil War at Laporte County, Indiana. You also have a son Millard, my records indicate that his name was Willard. Wanda Wedge Greathouse

---

My notes under William P. Wedge and wife Annis. by Wanda Wedge Greathouse

1850 Census Ashtabula County Ohio, Pierpont

Willam Wedge

Annis Wedge

Ezra Wedge

---

1860 CENSUS LAPORTE CO INDIANA, NEW DURHAM TOWNSHIP Page 182, Michigan City. dated 16 July 1860. ENUMERATION NUMBERS 1419-1389

William Wedge age 48 150 pp, born 1812 NEW YORK

Annis 50 laborer born 1810 NEW YORK

ROSA 6 BORN 1858 INDIANA

ENUMERATION NUMBERS 1420-1390, NEW DURHAM TOWNSHIP

---

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

EZRA WEDGE AGE 26 BORN 1834 NY  
ELIZABETH 25 1835 PA  
JOHN 4 1856 PA  
AMELIA 2 1858 INDIANA  
ENUMERATION NUMBERS 1167-1120, NEW DURHAM TOWNSHIP  
MOSES COOPER AGE 52 BORN 1808 PA, LABORER, 150 PP  
RACHEL 54 1806 PA

---

1867 HISTORY OF LAKE COUNTY, INDIANA. PAGE 433  
THE POOR FARM;  
THE FOLLOWING MEN, AMONG OTHERS, HAVE SINCE BEEN SUPERINTENDENTS:  
LEVI J. CORBIN, 1864  
PATRICK MC GUIRE, 1864  
WILLIAM P. WEDGE, 1865-1867;  
GORDON MC WILLIAMS, 1867-81  
WILLIAM S. BABBITT, 1881  
DURING THE GREATER NUMBER OF THESE YEARS, DR. PETTIBONE WAS COUNTY  
PHYSICIAN. IN 1861 \$2000 INDEBITNESS AGAINST THE POOR FARM WAS PAID BY  
ISSUANCE OF THAT AMOUNT OF COUNTY BONDS. THIS DEBT WAS WHAT REMAINED OF  
THE PURCHASE PRICE OF THE FARM.

---

1876 Probate Court of Harrison County, Missouri  
GEO. W. CURTIS Manufacturer and Dealer in all kinds of FURNITURE & UPHOLSTERY  
GOODS,  
East Side of Main Street. Eaglesville, Harrison County, Missouri April 17, 1876  
Att. B. F. Miller  
You are hereby notified that I have presented an Account in Probate Court for settlement on the  
next June Term 5th day 1876, against the Estate of Wm . P. Wedge deceased As follows To one  
Coffin \$19.50 To one Vault 3.75

---

total \$23.25  
Mrs. Wedge, Deceased  
To one coffin \$17.50 Note: Duplicate Copy  
To one valut 3.75

---

total \$21.25  
For the serving .75 paper torn Paid

---

This appears to be a bill for his wives coffin, she died preceding him, and one for his.

---

SALE BILL OF PERSONAL PROPERTY

---

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

SALE BILL of WP Wedge deceased made by B. F. Miller administrater of said deceased, on the 13 day of November 1875. Discription of Property--to Whom sold- Price corn and fodder J. Carter .65 1 bed and bedding J. Carter 3.00 hand saw J. Carter 1.00 table J. Carter 1.00 wash tub J. Carter .55 set of knives and forks J. Carter .70 10 dinner dishes J. Carter 1.15 3 bowls J. Carter .20 4 cups and saucers J. Carter .40 4 tea plates J. Carter .25 2 glass tumblers J. Carter .20 9 table and tea spoons J. Carter .60 1 molasses can J. Carter .10 1 tin bucket J. Carter .65 12 yards prints J. Carter .25 1 table cloth J. Carter .35 1 pocket rule J. Carter .55 (Added my note below) Total of 51 items sold Total of 17 purchased by J. Carter ----son-in-law Jesse Carter

---

Probate court of Harrison co. Missouri  
William P. Wedge , papers

---

CERTIFICATE HALL AND EDSON vs Estate of W. P. Wedge deceased \$5.30 Dec. 6th, 1876  
Filed and allowed of the 5th class of demands and costs. W. P. Robinson P.J. Clerk

---

Eaglesville, Mo, June 29.1878 For value received we assign the within account to Jesse Carter without recourse on us. Hall & Edson per.do.Fitch Ays.

---

Probate Court of Harrison County, Missouri  
Final Settlement of Benjamin F. Miller administrated of the Estate of W. P. Wedge deceased.  
Filed 12 Aug 1878 W. P. Robinson Judge of the Probate Court.Fees to be paid by Carter. Comes now B. F. Miller Administrate of the Estate of Wm. P Wedge deceased submit the following Account Current for his final settlement of said Estate: To balance on hand at last settlement 36.24 To amt. of sale bill filed 125.00

---

161.24 And allows credit as follows Received of A I Newman 1 43.75 " " 2 26.00 " " 3 16.50 Jesse Carter 4 33.00 Hall & ? 5 5.30 Geo. H. Lockwood 6 13.20 H J Barber 7 6.00 Joseph Green 8 5.00 W A Templeman 9 2.41 " " 10 4.05 B F Miller 11 23.48 W A Templeman 12 2.53 J C Baker 13 2.40 J A Smith 14 5.60 J C Baker 15 3.30 Dec 5, 1873 W J Wightr ? 16 12.00 Aug 10, 1878 Bassett Mallett 17 4.32 Aug 10, 1878 Alondo Faucett 19 3.00

---

211.84 Account ? ? ? Uncollectable 15.00

---

226.87

---

### ORDER OF PUBLICATION

State of Missouri

County of Harrison

Estate of W. P. Wedge, deceased.

In the probate Court of said county, December term, 1876.

Now, on the 6th day of Dec, 1876, comes B. F. Miller, administrator of the estate of W. P. Wedge,

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

deceased and presents to the court his petition, praying for an order for the sale of certain real estate of which said W. P. Wedge died seized, described as follows, to wit: The southwest fourth of the southwest quarter of section fourteen (14), and the south half of the northwest fourth of the southeast quarter of section fourteen (14) in township 66 of range 28, in Harrison County, Missouri, to pay the debts of said estate: which said petition was accompanied by the accounts, lists and inventories, as required by law, showing that said estate is indebted and that said debts are unpaid, and that there is not sufficient assets on hand to pay the same. On examination thereof it is ordered by the court that all persons interested in the estate of said deceased be notified that application as aforesaid has been made, and that unless the contrary be shown on or before the first day of the next term of this court, to be held on the 5th day of Feb 1877, an order will be made for the sale of the real estate in etc etc.

It is further ordered that this notice be published in the Harrison County Republican, a weekly newspaper for 4 weeks prior to the next term of this court.  
Jan 4.

---  
Certificate Hall and Edson vs. the estate of WP Wedge 5.30 Eagleville Mo Jan 19, 1878.  
For value received we assign the ? account to Jessee Carter without recourse on us. Hall and Edson per Fitch .

William married **Annis Anna (\_\_\_\_\_)** from 1830 to 1834.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Ezra Bates Wedge** was born in 1834 in New York, United States and died 13 January 1864 in Cass Twp, Laporte, Indiana, United States at age 30. Ezra married **Mary Elizabeth Michael**.
- 5 ii. **Elizabeth Roselyn "Rosey" Wedge**. Elizabeth married **Jesse Vean Carter Sr.** 14 October 1870 in DeKalb, Missouri, United States.

**11. Annis Anna (\_\_\_\_\_)** was born in 1810 in New York or Massachusetts and died from 1870 to 1875 near Cainsville Post Office, Marrow Twp, Harrison, Missouri, United States at age 60.

### 1810-1820 Birthblock of Annis Anna (\_\_\_\_\_)

#### - 1820 Federal Census age 8

#### - 1830 Federal Census age 18

### - 1830-1834 Marriage of William B. Wedge and Annis Anna (\_\_\_\_\_)

Since son Ezra is reported to have been born in New York, then this is where I would look for a marriage record.

#### - Research Note

Concerning the marriage record of William & Anna Annis (\_\_\_\_\_ ) Wedge, you are not going to find this record without more information about Annis Anna. The first place I would hope for this information...one of their children has survived to the age where a death certificate can be located. And then maybe the informant on the death certificate knew the maiden name of Annis

---

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

Anna (\_\_\_\_).

Otherwise, the next step is to check the local newspapers at the time (1870-1875) and place of her death which would be all the newspapers around Marrow Twp, Harrison, Missouri, United States.

See the chapter called "**Breaking Down Your Brick Walls**", of the Genealogical Institute's Master Accreditation of the Genealogical Institute's (M.A.G.I.) Course, by Floyd Thomas Pratt F.H.C., M.A.G.I. Mr. Pratt has detailed the steps necessary to locating "lost" ancestors.

### **1836 Childbirth of son; Ezra Bates Wedge**

#### **1840 Federal Census age 28**

City of Boston, Ward #3, Suffolk, Massachusetts, United States, line 4th from bottom taken after 1 June 1840

**WEDGER**, William B. 0-1-0-0-1 1-0-0-0-2

free white males 5-9 [Ezra age 6]; 20-29 [William age 28]

free white females 4 & under [ ]; 20-29 [ ]; 20-29 [Annis age 28]

[Living next door to John Wedger (40-49) 0-1-2-1-0-0-1 0-1-0-0-0-0-1] \_

#### **1840-1850 Family Move**

From the City of Boston, Ward #3, Suffolk, Massachusetts, United States to District #7 Pierpont, Ashtabula, Ohio, United States.

#### **1850 Federal Census age 38**

District #7 Pierpont, Ashtabula, Ohio, United States, page 354b, 28 September 1850, line 24, house 152, family 159

**WEDGE**, William w m 40; Annis w f 38; Ezra B. w m 16

[William and Ezra born in New York, Annis's birthplace unknown. William is a farmer.]

#### **1850-1860 Family Move**

From District #7 Pierpont, Ashtabula, Ohio, United States to near Michigan City Post Office, New Durham Twp, La Porte, Indiana, United States

#### **1853 Childbirth of Elizabeth Roselyn "Rosey" (WEDGE)**

Elizabeth Roselyn "Rosey" (**WEDGE**) was born in Tamaqua, Schuylkill, Pennsylvania, United States on 14 April 1853. [needs verification] \_

#### **Research Note**

This family moved so frequently that locating where the children were born is a task. Checking the deeds in each of these locations might reveal where William bought property leading to the birth location of the children.

#### **1860 Federal Census age 48**

Michigan City Post Office, New Durham Twp, La Porte, Indiana, United States, page 182, 16



# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

July 1860, line 6, house 1434, family 1404

**WEDGE**, Wm w m 48; Annis w f 50; Rosa w f 6

[William and Annis born in New York, Rosa born in Indiana. William is a farmer. Living next door to son; Erza Bates & Mary Elizabeth (**MICHAEL**) Wedge family.]

## **1860-1870 Family Move**

From near Michigan City Post Office, New Durham Twp, La Porte, Indiana, United States to near Cainsville Post Office, Marrow Twp, Harrison, Missouri, United States

## **1870 Federal Census age 58**

Cainsville Post Office, Marrow Twp, Harrison, Missouri, United States, page 123a, 7 October 1870, line 6, house 385, family 387

**WEDGE**, William w m 50; Anna w f 50; Elisabeth w f 16

[William and Anna born in Massachusetts, Elizabeth born in Indiana. William is a minister.]

## **1870-1875 Death of Annis Anna (\_\_\_\_\_) Wedge**

Annis Anna (\_\_\_\_\_) Wedge died near Cainsville Post Office, Marrow Twp, Harrison, Missouri, United States after the 7 October 1870 census date and before 13 November 1875 Sale of personal property in Harrison County, Missouri.

## **Research Note**

### **Rosella Elizabeth Wedge**

wandagreathouse

<<http://www.ancestry.com/community/member/profile.aspx?cba=wandagreathouse>> on 3 May 2008

I have decided her name was Elizabeth Rosella Wedge. I recently found one more legal document with in that form. She is listed as Elizabeth, Rosie, Rosey, etc. on documents. Also adding to my decision is that her mother was Elizabeth. Her oldest son was William Atterbein Carter (likely named after William Atterbein who started the Methodist Church in the USA). Wanda Wedge Greathouse

---

## **ROSEY ELIZABETH WEDGE**

wandagreathouse

<<http://www.ancestry.com/community/member/profile.aspx?cba=wandagreathouse>> on 30 Apr 2008

Her name was Rosella Elizabeth Wedge, born 15 Apr 1854 Crawford Co. Pa. she died 21 Mar 1924 Pattonburg, Daviess Couty, Mo. She is buried in the Webb Cemetery there. She was the dau. of William P Wedge born 1810 NY and Annis \_\_\_\_\_ born 1812 NY. She had one brother Ezra Bates Wedge who died in the Civil War at Laporte County, Indiana. You also have a son Millard, my records indicate that his name was Willard. Wanda Wedge Greathouse

---

My notes under William P. Wedge and wife Annis. by Wanda Wedge Greathouse

1850 Census Ashtabula County Ohio, Pierpont

Willam Wedge

Annis Wedge

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

Ezra Wedge

---

1860 CENSUS LAPORTE CO INDIANA, NEW DURHAM TOWNSHIP Page 182, Michigan City.  
dated 16 July 1860. ENUMERATION NUMBERS 1419-1389  
William Wedge age 48 150 pp, born 1812 NEW YORK  
Annis 50 laborer born 1810 NEW YORK  
ROSA 6 BORN 1858 INDIANA  
ENUMERATION NUMBERS 1420-1390, NEW DURHAM TOWNSHIP  
EZRA WEDGE AGE 26 BORN 1834 NY  
ELIZABETH 25 1835 PA  
JOHN 4 1856 PA  
AMELIA 2 1858 INDIANA  
ENUMERATION NUMBERS 1167-1120, NEW DURHAM TOWNSHIP  
MOSES COOPER AGE 52 BORN 1808 PA, LABORER, 150 PP  
RACHEL 54 1806 PA

---

1867 HISTORY OF LAKE COUNTY, INDIANA. PAGE 433  
THE POOR FARM;  
THE FOLLOWING MEN, AMONG OTHERS, HAVE SINCE BEEN SUPERINTENDENTS:  
LEVI j. CORBIN, 1864  
PATRICK MC GUIRE, 1864  
WILLIAM P. WEDGE, 1865-1867;  
GORDON MC WILLIAMS, 1867-81  
WILLIAM S. BABBITT, 1881  
DURING THE GREATER NUMBER OF THESE YEARS, DR. PETTIBONE WAS COUNTY  
PHYSICIAN. IN 1861 \$2000 INDEBITNESS AGAINST THE POOR FARM WAS PAID BY  
ISSUANCE OF THAT AMOUNT OF COUNTY BONDS. THIS DEBT WAS WHAT REMAINED OF  
THE PURCHASE PRICE OF THE FARM.

---

1876 Probate Court of Harrison County, Missouri  
GEO. W. CURTIS Manufacturer and Dealer in all kinds of FURNITURE & UPHOLSTERY  
GOODS,  
East Side of Main Street. Eaglesville, Harrison County, Missouri April 17, 1876  
Att. B. F. Miller  
You are hereby notified that I have presented an Account in Probate Court for settlement on the  
next June Term 5th day 1876, against the Estate of Wm . P. Wedge deceased As follows To one  
Coffin \$19.50 To one Vault 3.75

---

**total \$23,25**  
**Mrs. Wedge, Deceased**  
**To one coffin \$17.50 Note: Duplicate Copy**  
**To one valut 3.75**

---

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

---

total \$21.25

For the serving .75 paper torn Paid

---

---

This appears to be a bill for his wives coffin, she died preceding him, and one for his.

---

---

## SALE BILL OF PERSONAL PROPERTY

SALE BILL of WP Wedge deceased made by B. F. Miller administrator of said deceased, on the 13 day of November 1875. Discription of Property--to Whom sold- Price corn and fodder J. Carter .65 1 bed and bedding J. Carter 3.00 hand saw J. Carter 1.00 table J. Carter 1.00 wash tub J. Carter .55 set of knives and forks J. Carter .70 10 dinner dishes J. Carter 1.15 3 bowls J. Carter .20 4 cups and saucers J. Carter .40 4 tea plates J. Carter .25 2 glass tumblers J. Carter .20 9 table and tea spoons J. Carter .60 1 molasses can J. Carter .10 1 tin bucket J. Carter .65 12 yards prints J. Carter .25 1 table cloth J. Carter .35 1 pocket rule J. Carter .55 (Added my note below) Total of 51 items sold Total of 17 purchased by J. Carter ----son-in-law Jesse Carter

---

---

Probate court of Harrison co. Missouri  
William P. Wedge , papers

---

---

CERTIFICATE HALL AND EDSON vs Estate of W. P. Wedge deceased \$5.30 Dec. 6th, 1876  
Filed and allowed of the 5th class of demands and costs. W. P. Robinson P.J. Clerk

---

---

Eaglesville, Mo, June 29.1878 For value received we assign the within account to Jesse Carter without recourse on us. Hall & Edson per.do.Fitch Ays.

---

---

Probate Court of Harrison County, Missouri

Final Settlement of Benjamin F. Miller administrated of the Estate of W. P. Wedge deceased. Filed 12 Aug 1878 W. P. Robinson Judge of the Probate Court.Fees to be paid by Carter. Comes now B. F. Miller Administrate of the Estate of Wm. P Wedge deceased submit the following Account Current for his final settlement of said Estate: To balance on hand at last settlement 36.24 To amt. of sale bill filed 125.00

---

161.24 And allows credit as follows Received of A I Newman 1 43.75 " " 2 26.00 " " 3 16.50 Jesse Carter 4 33.00 Hall & ? 5 5.30 Geo. H. Lockwood 6 13.20 H J Barber 7 6.00 Joseph Green 8 5.00 W A Templeman 9 2.41 " " 10 4.05 B F Miller 11 23.48 W A Templeman 12 2.53 J C Baker 13 2.40 J A Smith 14 5.60 J C Baker 15 3.30 Dec 5, 1873 W J Wightr ? 16 12.00 Aug 10, 1878 Bassett Mallett 17 4.32 Aug 10, 1878 Alondo Faucett 19 3.00

---

211.84 Account ? ? ? Uncollectable 15.00

---

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

226.87

---

## ORDER OF PUBLICATION

State of Missouri

County of Harrison

Estate of W. P. Wedge, deceased.

In the probate Court of said county, December term, 1876.

Now, on the 6th day of Dec, 1876, comes B. F. Miller, administrator of the estate of W. P. Wedge, deceased and presents to the court his petition, praying for an order for the sale of certain real estate of which said W. P. Wedge died seized, described as follows, to wit: The southwest fourth of the southwest quarter of section fourteen (14), and the south half of the northwest fourth of the southeast quarter of section fourteen (14) in township 66 of range 28, in Harrison County, Missouri, to pay the debts of said estate: which said petition was accompanied by the accounts, lists and inventories, as required by law, showing that said estate is indebted and that said debts are unpaid, and that there is not sufficient assets on hand to pay the same. On examination thereof it is ordered by the court that all persons interested in the estate of said deceased be notified that application as aforesaid has been made, and that unless the contrary be shown on or before the first day of the next term of this court, to be held on the 5th day of Feb 1877, an order will be made for the sale of the real estate in etc etc.

It is further ordered that this notice be published in the Harrison County Republican, a weekly newspaper for 4 weeks prior to the next term of this court.

Jan 4.

---  
Certificate Hall and Edson vs. the estate of WP Wedge 5.30 Eagleville Mo Jan 19, 1878.

For value received we assign the ? account to Jessee Carter without recourse on us. Hall and Edson per Fitch .

Annis married **William B. Wedge** from 1830 to 1834.

**12. John Robert Davidson**, son of **Benjamin Davidson** and **Rebecca Numan**, was born 15 January 1796 in Washington, Virginia, United States and died 16 December 1867 in Rich Valley Twp, Smyth, Virginia, United States at age 71.

### **1796 Birthblock of John Robert Davidson son of Benjamin & Rebecca (NUMAN) Davidson**

- **1800 Federal Census age 4**

- **1810 Federal Census age 14**

### **1816 John Robert Davidson and Rebecca (PENNINGTON)**

[1] Virginia Marriages, 1740-1850

Groom Name:Robert Davidson Bride Name:Rebecca Pennington Marriage Date:1 Sep 1816

County:Washington State:Virginia

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

1817 Childbirth of son; William Davidson

1820 Federal Census age 24

- 1820 Childbirth of daughter; Nancy (DAVIDSON)

- 1827 Childbirth of son; Fayette James Davidson

- 1830 Federal Census age 34

- 1830 Childbirth of son; Radford Davidson

- 1833 Childbirth of son; Michael Davidson

- 1836 Childbirth of son; George W. Davidson

George W. Davidson was born in Smyth, West Virginia, United States on 1836 [possible twin].

- 1836 Childbirth of son; Francis "Frank" Marion Davidson [possible twin]

Francis "Frank" Marion Davidson was born in Smyth, West Virginia, United States on 1 May 1836.

- 1840 Federal Census age 44

1850 Federal Census age 54

District 60, Smyth, Virginia, United States, page 165b, 22 July 1850, line 19, house 130, family 132  
**DAVIDSON**, Robert w m 52; Rebecca w f 52; Radford w m 20; Matthew w m 17; George W. w m 14; Francis M. w m 14

[Robert and children born in Virginia, Rebecca born in North Carolina. Robert is a farmer. Living next door to William [31] & Milly [39] (\_\_\_\_) Davidson family. At house #128 is Phebe [40] (\_\_\_\_) Davidson family.]

1860 Federal Census age 62

Seven Mile Ford Post Office, Smyth, Virginia, United States, page 10, 8 June 1860, line 28, house 61, family 61

**DAVIDSON**, Robert w m 64; Rebecca w f 64

[Both born in Virginia. Living next door to William [41] & Melvina [48] (\_\_\_\_) Davidson family.]

1867 Death of John Robert Davidson

Internet posting states John Robert Davidson died in Smyth, Virginia, United States on 16 December 1867. [needs verification]

John married **Rebecca Pennington** 1 September 1816 in Washington, Virginia, United States.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **William Davidson** was born in 1817 in Virginia, United States.
- ii. **Nancy Davidson** was born in 1820 in Virginia, United States.
- iii. **Fayette James Davidson** was born in 1827 in Virginia, United States.

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

- iv. **Radford Davidson** was born in 1830 in Virginia, United States.
- v. **Michael Davidson** was born in 1833 in Virginia, United States.
- vi. **George W. Davidson** was born in 1836.
- 6 vii. **Francis "Frank" Marion Davidson**. Francis married **Mary Ann McCulley** 27 July 1859 in Stewartsville, De Kalb, Missouri, United States. Marriage status: needs verification.

**13. Rebecca Pennington** was born in 1798 in North Carolina, United States and died 17 November 1887 in Smyth, Virginia, United States at age 89.

### **1798 Birthblock of Rebecca (PENNINGTON) daughter of**

#### **1800 Federal Census age 2**

#### **1810 Federal Census age 12**

#### **1816 John Robert Davidson and Rebecca (PENNINGTON)**

[1] Virginia Marriages, 1740-1850

Groom Name:Robert Davidson Bride Name:Rebecca Pennington Marriage Date:1 Sep 1816

County:Washington State:Virginia

#### **1817 Childbirth of son; William Davidson**

#### **1820 Federal Census age 22**

#### **1820 Childbirth of daughter; Nancy (DAVIDSON)**

#### **1827 Childbirth of son; Fayette James Davidson**

#### **1830 Federal Census age 32**

#### **1830 Childbirth of son; Radford Davidson**

#### **1833 Childbirth of son; Michael Davidson**

#### **1836 Childbirth of son; George W. Davidson**

George W. Davidson was born in Smyth, West Virginia, United States on 1836 [possible twin].

#### **1836 Childbirth of son; Francis "Frank" Marion Davidson** [possible twin]

Francis "Frank" Marion Davidson was born in Smyth, West Virginia, United States on 1 May 1836.

#### **1840 Federal Census age 42**

#### **1850 Federal Census age 52**

District 60, Smyth, Virginia, United States, page 165b, 22 July 1850, line 19, house 130, family 132

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

**DAVIDSON**, Robert w m 52; Rebecca w f 52; Radford w m 20; Matthew w m 17; George W. w m 14; Francis M. w m 14

[Robert and children born in Virginia, Rebecca born in North Carolina. Robert is a farmer. Living next door to William [31] & Milly [39] (\_\_\_\_) Davidson family. At house #128 is Phebe [40] (\_\_\_\_) Davidson family.]

## **1860 Federal Census age 62**

Seven Mile Ford Post Office, Smyth, Virginia, United States, page 10, 8 June 1860, line 28, house 61, family 61

**DAVISON**, Robert w m 64; Rebecca w f 64

[Both born in Virginia. Living next door to William [41] & Melvina [48] (\_\_\_\_) Davidson family.]

## **1867 Death of John Robert Davidson**

John Robert Davidson died near Broad Ford Post Office, Rich Valley Twp, Smyth, Virginia, United States on 16 December 1867. [needs verification]

## **1870 Federal Census age 72**

Broad Ford Post Office, Rich Valley Twp, Smyth, Virginia, United States, page 78, 19 August 1870, line 14, house 572, family 572

**DAVIDSON**, Rebecca w f 72

[Rebecca born in North Carolina. Living next door to Sylvester [21] & Nancy [21] (\_\_\_\_) Davidson family. A few doors down from Elizabeth [40] (\_\_\_\_) Davidson family. At house #371 is William [55] & Mearling [57] (\_\_\_\_) Davidson family. On the previous page at house #304 is Mathew [36] & Elizabeth [37] (\_\_\_\_) Davidosn family. ]

## **1880 Federal Census age 82**

-

## **1887 Death of Rebecca (PENNINGTON) Davidson**

Internet posting of a death date of 17 November 1887 needs verification.

Rebecca married **John Robert Davidson** 1 September 1816 in Washington, Virginia, United States.

**14. Ezekiel McCulley** was born in 1812 in Kentucky, United States and died 18 March 1897 at age 85.

## **1812 Birthblock of Ezekiel McCulley**

Date from the 1820 census states he was born

Date from the 1830 census states he was born

Date from the 1840 census states he was born 1811-1820.

Date from the 1850 census states he was born 1815 in Kentucky.

Date from the 1860 census states he was born 1812 in Kentucky.

Date from the 1870 census states he was born 1813 in Kentucky.

Date from the 1880 census states he was born

Date from the headstone states he was born

Date from the obituary states he was born

-

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

## 1820 Federal Census age 8

## 1830 Federal Census age 18

## 1830-1837 Marriage of Ezekiel McCulley and Thersey (WARMOUTH)

Internet sources states she was born in Garrard County, Kentucky, United States therefore, that's where I would look for this marriage record.

## 1837 Childbirth of daughter; Mary Ann (McCULLEY)

Mary Ann (McCULLEY) was born in Garrard, Kentucky, United States on 12 November 1837.\_

## 1837-1840 Family Move

From Garrard, Kentucky, United States to Gallatin Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States.

## Research Note

Since Ezekiel and family show up in the 1840 census fo Gallatin Twp, Daviess County, Missouri it is vital that the deed records be ordered for this time period in Daviess County. Locating where they lived will help to pinpoint the birth location of the children, but finding out **when** they arrived in Daviess County is of equal importance.

## 1840 Childbirth of son; Squire T. McCulley

Squire T. McCulley was born in Gallatin Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States in 1840.\_

## 1840 Federal Census age 28

Gallatin Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, page 186, after 1 June 1840, 2nd to last on page.\_

**MCULLY**, Ezckiel 1-0-0-0-1 1-0-0-0-1

free white males 4 & under [Squire age <1]; 20-29 [Ezekiel age 28]

free white females 4 & under [Mary Ann age 3]; 20-29 [Thersey age 23]

## 1843 Childbirth of son; Taylor McCulley

Taylor McCulley was born in Gallatin Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States in 1843.\_

## 1843-1845 Family Move

From Gallatin Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States to Division #1, Garrard, Kentucky, United States \_

## Research Note

Of equal importance, according to the 1860 census data, after the birth of Taylor in 1843 they moved back to Kentucky. Checking the deeds in Daviess County, Missouri might show when Ezekiel sold his property if any and checking the Garrard County, Kentucky deeds might reveal when he arrived back in Kentucky.\_

## 1845-1846 Childbirth of son; Perry J. McCulley

Perry J. McCulley was born in Division #1, Garrard, Kentucky, United States in 17 January 1846. \_



# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

## **1848-1849 Childbirth of son: Lowery McCulley**

Lowery McCulley was born in Division #1, Garrard, Kentucky, United States in 1848. \_

## **1850 Federal Census age 38**

Division #1, Garrard, Kentucky, United States, page 256b, 17 September 1850, line 14, house 794, family 838

**MCCOLLOM**, Ezekiel w m 35; Thereza w f 35; Mary A. w f 12; Squire w m 9; Tayler w m 7; Perey w m 5; Lowrey w m 2

[All born in Kentucky. Ezekiel is a farmer.]

## **1852 Childbirth of son: Mitchell McCulley**

Mitchell McCulley was born in Division #1, Garrard, Kentucky, United States in 1852. \_

## **1854 Childbirth of son: William McCulley**

William McCulley was born in Division #1, Garrard, Kentucky, United States on 17 January 1854.

## **1854-1857 Family Move**

From Division #1, Garrard, Kentucky, United States to Missouri. Same rule applies as mentioned above concerning locating the sale of property in Garrard County, Kentucky before their return to DeKalb County, Missouri.

## **1857 Childbirth of daughter: Matilda (MCCULLEY)**

Matilda (**MCCULLEY**) was born near Maysville Post Office, Dallas Twp, DeKalb, Missouri, United States in 1857.

## **1860 Federal Census age 48**

Maysville Post Office, Dallas Twp, DeKalb, Missouri, United States, page 32, 20 June 1860, line 14, house 222, family 222

**MCCULLY**, Ezekiel w m 48; Thursey w f 43; Squire T. w m 20; Taylor w m 17; Perry J. w m 14; Lowery w m 11; Mitchel w m 8; William w m 6; Matilda w f 3

Ezekiel and Thursey were born in Kentucky, Squire and Taylor born in Missouri, the rest in Kentucky except Matilda born in Missouri. Ezekiel is a farmer.]

## **1860 Childbirth of son: John McCulley**

John McCulley was born near Maysville Post Office, Dallas Twp, DeKalb, Missouri, United States in 1860.

## **1860-1870 Family Move**

From near Maysville Post Office, Dallas Twp, DeKalb, Missouri, United States to near Galatin Post Office, Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States.

## **1870 Federal Census age 58**

Galatin Post Office, Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, page 349a, 25 August 1870, line 19, house 218, family 215

**MCCULLOCK**, Ezekiel w m 57; Thurzy w f 55; Lewery w m 21; Mitchel w m 19; William w m 16;

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

John w m 10

[All born in Kentucky except John born in Missouri. Ezekiel is a farmer. Living next door to son-in-law and daughter; Francis "Frank" Marion & Mary Ann (**MCCULLEY**) Davidson family. And at house 220 is son; Perry & Nancy Ann (**CHAPMAN**) McCulley family.]

## 1880 Federal Census

### 1897 Death of Ezekiel McCulley

Internet date of 18 March 1897 needs verification.

### Research Note

There is a marriage record in Daviess County of the following:

#### **Daviess County, Missouri, Marriage Index**

##### **"M" Surnames 1837-1898**

<http://homepages.rootsweb.ancestry.com/~livcomo/davimarr/bridesm.html>

McCully, Ezekiel---Sarah Melott 9 Aug 1872

If this is our Ezekiel McCulley then it would indicate that Thursey died after the 25 August 1870 census date and before this marriage date. Also, it would explain why I can't find Ezekiel in the 1880 census. If he was 60 years old when he married Sarah then maybe he didn't survive until the 1880 census.

Checking the local newspapers around 1870-1880 for an article on the death of Thursey (**WAYMOUTH**) McCulley in the Daviess County area might reveal when she died and where she is buried. In the process you might also discover Ezekiel's death and burial location.

Ezekiel married **Thersey Wamath Weymouth** in 1830-1837.

Children from this marriage were:

- 7 i. **Mary Ann McCulley**. Mary married **Francis "Frank" Marion Davidson** 27 July 1859 in Stewartsville, De Kalb, Missouri, United States. Marriage status: needs verification.
- ii. **Squire T. McCulley** was born in 1840 in Gallatin Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States.
- iii. **Taylor McCulley** was born in 1843 in Gallatin Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States. Taylor married **Mary Groomer**.
- iv. **Perry J. McCulley** was born 17 January 1846 in Division #1, Garrard, Kentucky, United States, died 2 March 1917 in McFall, Miller Twp, Gentry, Missouri, United States at age 71, and was buried 3 March 1917 in Oak Ridge Cemetery, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States. Perry married **Nancy Ann Chapman** 27 October 1867 in Daviess, Missouri, United States.
- v. **Lowery McCulley** was born in 1849 in Division #1, Garrard, Kentucky, United States. Lowery married **Sarah Johnson** 14 May 1882 in Daviess, Missouri, United States.
- vi. **Mitchell McCulley** was born in May 1851 in Division #1, Garrard, Kentucky, United States. Mitchell married **Alice M.** in 1884.
- vii. **William McCulley** was born 17 January 1854 in Division #1, Garrard, Kentucky,

- 
- United States.
- viii. **Matilda McCulley** was born in 1857 near Maysville Post Office, Dallas Twp, DeKalb, Missouri, United States.
- ix. **John McCulley** was born in 1860 near Maysville Post Office, Dallas Twp, DeKalb, Missouri, United States.

**15. Thersey Wamath Weymouth** was born 14 December 1816 in Garrard, Kentucky, United States and died after 1870.

**1816 Birthblock of Thursey (WAYMOUTH)**

**1830-1837 Marriage of Ezekiel McCulley and Thersey (WAYMOUTH)**

Internet sources states she was born in Garrard County, Kentucky, United States therefore, that's where I would look for a marriage record.

**1837 Childbirth of daughter; Mary Ann (McCULLEY)**

Mary Ann (**McCULLEY**) was born in Garrard, Kentucky, United States on 12 November 1837.\_

**1837-1840 Family Move**

From Garrard, Kentucky, United States to Gallatin Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States.

**Research Note**

Since Ezekiel and family show up in the 1840 census fo Gallatin Twp, Daviess County, Missouri it is vital that the deed records be ordered for this time period in Daviess County. Locating where they lived will help to pinpoint the birth location of the children, but finding out **when** they arrived in Daviess County is of equal importance.

**1840 Childbirth of son; Squire T. McCulley**

Squire T. McCulley was born in Gallatin Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States in 1840.\_

**1840 Federal Census age 28**

Gallatin Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, page 186, after 1 June 1840, 2nd to last on page.\_

**MCULLY**, Ezckiel 1-0-0-0-1 1-0-0-0-1

free white males 4 & under [Squire age <1]; 20-29 [Ezekiel age 28]

free white females 4 & under [Mary Ann age 3]; 20-29 [Thersey age 23]

**1843 Childbirth of son; Taylor McCulley**

Taylor McCulley was born in Gallatin Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States in 1843.\_

**1843-1845 Family Move**

From Gallatin Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States to Kentucky.\_

**Research Note**

Of equal importance, according to the 1860 census data, after the birth of Taylor in 1843 they moved back to Kentucky. Checking the deeds in Daviess County, Missouri might show when Ezekiel sold his property if any and checking the Garrard County, Kentucky deeds might reveal when he arrived back in Kentucky.\_

## **Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter**

---

### **1845-1846 Childbirth of son: Perry J. McCulley**

Perry J. McCulley was born in Division #1, Garrard, Kentucky, United States in 17 January 1846. \_

### **1848-1849 Childbirth of son: Lowery McCulley**

Lowery McCulley was born in Division #1, Garrard, Kentucky, United States in 1848. \_

### **1850 Federal Census age 38**

Division #1, Garrard, Kentucky, United States, page 256b, 17 September 1850, line 14, house 794, family 838

**MCCOLLOM**, Ezekiel w m 35; Thereza w f 35; Mary A. w f 12; Squire w m 9; Tayler w m 7; Perey w m 5; Lowrey w m 2

[All born in Kentucky. Ezekiel is a farmer.]

### **1852 Childbirth of son: Mitchell McCulley**

Mitchell McCulley was born in Division #1, Garrard, Kentucky, United States in 1852. \_

### **1854 Childbirth of son: William McCulley**

William McCulley was born in Division #1, Garrard, Kentucky, United States on 17 January 1854.

### **1854-1857 Family Move**

From Division #1, Garrard, Kentucky, United States to Missouri. Same rule applies as mentioned above concerning locating the sale of property in Garrard County, Kentucky before their return to DeKalb County, Missouri.

### **1857 Childbirth of daughter: Matilda (MCCULLEY)**

Matilda (**MCCULLEY**) was born near Maysville Post Office, Dallas Twp, DeKalb, Missouri, United States in 1857.

### **1860 Federal Census age 48**

Maysville Post Office, Dallas Twp, DeKalb, Missouri, United States, page 32, 20 June 1860, line 14, house 222, family 222

**MCCULLY**, Ezekiel w m 48; Thursey w f 43; Squire T. w m 20; Taylor w m 17; Perry J. w m 14; Lowery w m 11; Mitchel w m 8; William w m 6; Matilda w f 3

Ezekiel and Thursey were born in Kentucky, Squire and Taylor born in Missouri, the rest in Kentucky except Matilda born in Missouri. Ezekiel is a farmer.]

### **1860 Childbirth of son: John McCulley**

John McCulley was born near Maysville Post Office, Dallas Twp, DeKalb, Missouri, United States in 1860.

### **1860-1870 Family Move**

From near Maysville Post Office, Dallas Twp, DeKalb, Missouri, United States to near Galatin Post Office, Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States.

### **1870 Federal Census age 58**

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

Galatin Post Office, Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, page 349a, 25 August 1870, line 19, house 218, family 215

**MCCULLOCK**, Ezekiel w m 57; Thurzy w f 55; Lewery w m 21; Mitchel w m 19; William w m 16; John w m 10

[All born in Kentucky except John born in Missouri. Ezekiel is a farmer. Living next door to son-in-law and daughter; Francis "Frank" Marion & Mary Ann (**MCCULLEY**) Davidson family. And at house 220 is son; Perry & Nancy Ann (**CHAPMAN**) McCulley family.]

### 1880 Federal Census

#### **1897 Death of spouse; Ezekiel McCulley**

Internet date of 18 March 1897 needs verification.

Thersey married **Ezekiel McCulley** in 1830-1837.

---

### **Fifth Generation (Great Great-Grandparents)**

16. **Jesse Carter Sr.**, son of **Levi Carter Sr.** and **Susanna ( )**, was born in 1774 in Arnettsville, Monongahela, Virginia Colony, died in August 1849 near 23 Subdivision of East Tennessee, McMinn, Tennessee, United States at age 75, and was buried in August 1849 in McMinn, Tennessee, United States.

#### **Cradle to Grave (C2G) Profile of Jesse Carter Sr.** **by Floyd Thomas Pratt F.H.C., M.A.G.I. 5 July 2010**

##### **1774 Birthblock for Jesse Carter Sr. son of Levi Sr. & Susanna ( ) Carter**

Jesse Carter Sr. was born near Arnettsville, Monongahela, Virginia, New England on 1774.

Date from the 1790 census states he was born

Date from the 1800 census states he was born

Date from the 1810 census states he was born

Date from the 1820 census states he was born

Date from the 1830 census states he was born 1771-1780.

Date from the 1840 census states he was born 1771-1780.

Date from the 1850 Mortality census states he was born about 1775.

Birth date from the book "**Levi Carter, My Patriot**", by Elizabeth Carter Schnegelberger, NSDAR No. 716560 and census information. Birth location from father's residence at 1774.

[This book is available on cd as a .pdf file from this author.]

##### **1775 Family Move**

From near Point Marion, Monongahela, Virginia, United States to Levi Carter Sr. 1775 on Indian Creek at the mouth of Lemasters Run, near the village of Arnettsville, Monongahela County, Virginia (now West Virginia)

##### **1777 Father's Monogahela County, Virginia Military Involvement**

[1] American Revolutionary service in Monongahela County, Virginia, "**Historical Register of Virginians in the Revolution**" by Gwanthmey, Page 134.

[2] Pay Roll of Captain William Haymond's Company of Monongahela County Militia from the 15th of April until the 12th of June 1777.

[3] Served 2 months at Pickett's Fort twenty miles south of Morgantown, Virginia.

##### **1777 Washington County, North Carolina is created**

The Johnson City-Jonesborough-Washington County region has a colorful and fascinating history. The county was established in 1777 as Washington County, North Carolina and was named in honor of General George Washington while the Revolutionary War was underway. At that time, "Washington County" included the geographic area that later became the **entire State of Tennessee**. The county also was part of the "State of Franklin" from 1784 through 1788 (an attempt to create the fourteenth state) prior to Tennessee becoming a state in 1796.

##### **1777 Family Move**

Family move from Monongahela County, Virginia (now West Virginia) to Surry County, North Carolina around 1777

# **Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter**

---

## **1780-1781 Family Move**

Family move from Surry County, North Carolina to Washington County, North Carolina around 1780-1781.

## **1780 Childbirth of sister; Susanna (CARTER)**

Susanna (CARTER) was born near Lick Creek, Washington, North Carolina, United States in 1780.

## **1780-1781 Father's Washington County, North Carolina Tax List**

Levi Carter Sr. on tax list of Washington County, North Carolina for 1780-1781

## **1781-1790 Childbirth of brother; Nathan Carter**

Nathan Carter was born near Lick Creek, Washington, North Carolina, United States in 1781-1790.

## **1783 Greene County, North Carolina was created from Washington County, North Carolina.**

Greene County is rooted in the "Nolichucky settlement," which was established by pioneer Jacob Brown on land leased from the Cherokee in the early 1770s. The Nolichucky settlement aligned itself with the Watauga settlement in modern Elizabethton. Greene County was formed in 1783, when the area was still part of North Carolina. Frontiersman Davy Crockett was born in Greene County in 1786.

## **1783 Family Move**

Family move from Washington County, North Carolina to Greene County, North Carolina around 1783

[This may not have been a move. They could have been in the same place when the county was formed around them]

## **1783 End of British-American Revolutionary War official establishment of the United States of America**

## **Childbirth of brother; John Carter**

John Carter we don't know anything about his birth, location, marriage or death. Only he appears in two Court documents and disappears after 16 October 1815.

## **1783-1785 Childbirth of brother; Joseph Carter**

Joseph Carter was born near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, North Carolina between 1783-1785.

## **1786 Childbirth of brother; Elijah Carter**

Elijah Carter was born near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, North Carolina on 29 March 1786.

## **Additional Source**

The following is from, "**Family History of Levi Carter, Descendants and Allied Families**", by

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

Elizabeth Carter Schnegelberger, © 1991, Pages 3,5,9,10,11,14.  
[This book is available on cd as a .pdf file from this author.]

Levi and other Carters, (John Sr.; Joseph; Caleb Sr.; and Nathan) were traced together from New Jersey to Greene County, Tennessee, maybe brothers. Also, David and Ephraim. In 1772, Caleb Carter Sr., claimed 400A of land in Monongalia County, Virginia. Two years prior to the Revolution, they served in Lord Dunmore's War. The document, "Captain Zackquill Morgan's Roll", p. 19-20 with seventy-six names, days served, and pay, dated 4 Oct 1775, included these names:

Levy (Levi) Carter-162 days; Pay 12:3:0

Caleb Carter-162 days; Pay 12:3:0

Joseph Carter-162 days; Pay 12:3:0

Levy (Levi) possibly about 40 years of age, had an active frontier life like others of his generation, and was fully capable of withstanding the hardships of military service. During this time, 1775-1777, Levi Carter had land on Indian Creek, at the mouth of LeMasters Run, near present day Arnettsville. The town was Point Marion, Virginia, where Monongalia River and the Cheat River meet. (see map)

Levi Carter and John Carter Sr. both served two months at Pickett's Fort, located on the Monongalia River about twenty miles south of present Morgantown, Virginia. They were under the command of Capt. William Haymond and Lt. Morgan Morgan. This document preserved by the Haymond family, carries the title of "Pay Roll of Capt. William Haymond's Company of Monongalia County Militia", from the 15th of April until the 12th of June 1777. Twenty eight names were on the payroll. [Gwathmey's "Historical Register of Virginians in the Revolution", page 134.]

Later in 1777, Carter's moved south through the Shenandoah Valley Appalachian Mountains, to Surrey County, northwest North Carolina just south of the Virginia line, where Levi Sr., Caleb, Jesse, Nathaniel, John and others are listed as soldiers from North Carolina. (Allen, Penelope Johnson, "Tennessee Soldiers in the Revolution", p17.)

The Carter's of Washington and Sullivan counties, North Carolina (Greene County, TN. by 1783) were included in 1780-81 "Inventory of Taxable Property of the Twelfth District in the Present Circulating Currancy" from Washington County, North Carolina.

Abraham, oldest son of John Carter Sr.; Caleb Carter Sr., not Levi's son; John Carter; Joseph Carter; and Levi Carter Sr.

They paid taxes until the 1783 Land Act by North Carolina, when each Carter head filed a claim for a given number of acres. Levi Carter, Sr. and John Carter, Sr. with adjoining tracts of land on Lick Creek Possessed no more than squatters rights----- built a Fort (Carter Fort), planted a crop, and tried to obtain a deed.

A historical marker "John Carter established a settlement in 1783" at Carter's Station in Greene County, Tennessee, located 8 miles northwest of Greeneville on Hwy. 70, near the



## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

old Albany Post Office. Originally it was on the old Babbs Mill Wagon Road that ran east and west through Greene county from near Rheatown to the Hawkins county line near Bull's Gap. Carter's built their fort on present-day site of Carter's Station and Cemetery, where they fought the Cherokee Indians at Lookout Mountain. It was an intensive battle and lasted nearly a decade, with the whites prevailing.

[It should be noted that this battle which took ten years; the Cherokees fighting for their survival, the Carters seeking more land ensued bitter resentment on both sides of the conflict. When three of Jesse Carter Sr's children married Cherokees, my 3ggrandmother...Nancy **(CARTER)** married Henry Pratt son of a Cherokee chief, in 1820, her father; Jesse disowned all of them and left them out of his will.-Floyd Thomas Pratt F.H.C., M.A.G.I. 2009]

A Revolutionary War voucher made out to Levi Carter, State of North Carolina, No. 3538 was for L12:3. The auditors for the counties of Washington and Sullivan, North Carolina, certified that Levi Carter received in account twelve pounds, three shillings, dated 12 June 1783.

The Carter's of Surry County, North Carolina, had supported the Revolution in both Virginia and North Carolina, while living on Indian lands, and had contributed soldiers to the cause. The King's proclamation in 1763, forbid white settlement west of the Appalachian Divide, so they were vulnerable to severe punishment by the British. Local Tories could identify the Carter's as enemies of the King, and soon after 1782, the Carter Patriarch's reached the conclusion that they could save their families by migrating en masse with the other threatened families to the Watauga-Tennessee Valley frontier. Some of the Carter's in the War lived long enough to apply for a Revolutionary War pension about 1830, and gave New Jersey as their birthplace.

These claims along Lick Creek were entered in North Carolina books during 1783-84, but four to ten years passed before receiving a full title. No sooner than the ink was dry on the original claim, ownership began to change by way of sales and purchases, gifts to children or other relatives, and by bequests to heirs. The original surveys and plats of Carter land grants are in North Carolina State Archives at Raleigh.

### Original Carter Land Claims in Greene County, Tennessee

name	acres	location	deed date
John Carter Sr. 1789	100	Gists Creek of Lick Creek	27 November
Benjamin Carter, son of John Sr. 1787	100	On Roaring Fork of Lick Creek	20 September
Abraham Carter, son of John Sr. 1787	275	Between Lick Creek and Dry Fork	20 September
John Carter Jr., son of John Sr. 1787	250	Between Lick Creek and Dry Fork	20 September
Daniel Carter, son of John Sr. 1787	400	On both sides of Lick Creek	20 September
Jacob Carter, son of John Sr.	200	On Roaring Fork of Lick Creek	20 September

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

1787

Levi Carter Sr.

175 Both sides of Lick Creek mouth of Camp Creek 12

Jan 1793

Caleb Carter Sr.

500 On Lick Creek

20 September

1787

Joseph Carter Sr.

200 Grassy Creek of Lick Creek

12 January 1793

Nathan Carter, (prob. son of Levi Sr.) 200 On Camp Creek

12 January

1793

### **1790 Federal Census age 16**

not listed

### **1793 Father's Greene County, Tennessee Property Transaction**

State of North Carolina, No. #1238 12 January 1793, Levi Carter:

*To all whom these presents shall come Greeting---Know ye that we for and in consideration of the sum of ten Pounds for every hundred acres hereby guaranteed paid into our Treasury by Levi Carter, have given and granted and by these presents do give and grant unto the said Levi Carter, a tract of land containing one hundred and seventy-five acres, (175A) lying and being in our County of Greene, on both sides of Lick Creek. Beginning at the mouth of Punching Camp Creek at a beech, then North 92 poles to an ash, then East 130 poles to two hickories, then South 32 poles to a white oak, then East 25 poles to a post oak, then South 154 poles to a white oak, then West 155 poles to a white oak, then North 94 poles to the beginning; do by the plot hereunto doth appear together with all woods, waters, mines, minerals, hereditaments, appurtenances to the said land belonging pertaining to hold to the said Levi Carter, his heirs and assigns forever, yielding and paying to us such sums of money yearly or otherwise as our General Assembly from time to time may direct. Provided always that the said Levi Carter shall cause this grant to be Registered in the Register's Office of our said County of Greene, within the time limited by law, otherwise the same shall be void and of no effect. In testimony whereof we have caused these our letters to be made patent and our Great to be hereunto affixed. Witness: Richard Dobbs Spaight, Esquire, our Governor Captain General and Commander in Chief, at Newburn, the 12th day of January in the 17th year of our Independence and in the year of our Lord 1793. Signed: J. Glasgow, Secretary. Richard Dobbs Spaight*

[A pole was equal to 16.5 feet-----Floyd Thomas Pratt]

Levi Carter's name appears frequently in the Greene County Court minutes from 1783- , as well as that of Abraham, James, Joseph, and Daniel. Caleb and Levi are named in 1784, in court cases as plaintiff or defendant; or to register an earmark for their hogs; jury lists; or appointments. In August 1786, "Ordered that a road be laid off from Babbs Mill to the County line below Swan Ponds", and named Joseph Carter , Abraham Carter, Levi Carter and nine other men to view, mark, and report to the November Court. This was the year 1786, that Levi Carter's son, our Elijah Carter was born. [When the text says our Elijah Carter, Elizabeth Carter Schnegelberger is referring to Elijah as her direct line.-----Tom Pratt]

In December 1784, the State of Franklin was organized; and Southwest Territory (South of

## **Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter**

---

Ohio) was formed to provide state or territorial government for Washington, Sullivan and Greene counties. Carter Station Campgrounds date back to September 20, 1787, at which time one of the church founders, Joseph Carter received a land grant from the State of North Carolina. A Christain Society was organized in 1790 and an outdoor preaching place was built on the hill in the present Carter's Station cemetery. Traveling circuit riders preached at Carter Station in the early years, and services were held there until the Great Revival Era near the turn of the century. Shortly after 1800, a church, 40 x 30 was built of hewed pine logs, two-story covered with boards and had but one window. Two local ministers, the Rev. Benjamin Van Pelt, and Rev. Benjamin Williams served the church for many years. The latter is buried on the camp meeting ground. The Van Pelt home on Lick Creek was a favorite stopping place for Bishop Francis Asbury when he visited the area. This famous camp meeting site, had a large shed early in the century. A second shed was built in 1847--"the best in East Tennessee". In 1836, nine additional acres was purchased for camp meetings. In 1878 the present building was erected. "The present congregation at Carter's Station; United Methodist Church (formerly Albany) is striving to fulfill their obligation to God and to the founders of Old Carter's Station, and pledge to keep in service that which in trust has been passed down to them.

Carter's were numerous in America at the time of the first census, 1790, as number 63, appearing 651 times. In 1805, Levi Carter and Peter Cassel were on the tax rolls in Greene County, Tennessee. A newspaper article about Carter Station United Methodist Church, "Early white settlers from New Jersey, by way of Pennsylvania, Virginia, and Surrey County North Carolina, came upon a fortified Indian Village, made peace with the Indians and established a settlers fort in 1783. Many of the settlers and members of their families and their descendants are buried in the cemetery near the site of the fort. The first person buried was a Mr. Hardin whose mocassins became entangled in the brush of a cane-brake on the north side of Lick Creek when he was overtaken by the (Cherokee) Indians, and killed." (Greeneville Tennessee Sun, newspaper, 25 July 1979.)

The 1805 Camp meeting at Carter's Station began 23 August 1805, and lasted four (4) days. 10,000 people came. The families camped. (Greeneville Tennessee first newspaper in 1805.)

### **1792 Father's Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas**

Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions, 44. page 340 Indenture 13 Aug 1792 Joseph Carter, Senr, of Greene Co & Terr of US south of river Ohio, formerly North Carolina, one part, and Francis Casteel, formerly an inhabitant of sd Greene Co, now living S of French Broad river & Terr aforesaid, other part, 150 pounds pd, bordering on & crossing Lick creek. Wit: Levy Carter, Joseph Casteel, David Key.

### **1793 Father's Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas**

Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions, Book 23 page 454 No. 1238 - Levi Carter - 175 acres on both sides Lick Creek. Richard Dobbs Spraight at Newbern, 12 January 1793.

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

## **1793 Childbirth of brother: Levi Carter Jr.**

Levi Carter Jr. was born near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, North Carolina on 1793.

## **1796 State of Tennessee Created**

The State of Tennessee is rooted in the Watauga Association, a 1772 frontier pact generally regarded as the first constitutional government west of the Appalachians. What is now Tennessee was initially part of North Carolina, and later part of the Southwest Territory. Tennessee was admitted to the Union as the 16th state on June 1, 1796.

## **1798 Father's Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas**

Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions, Book 24, page 49: September 8, 1798

Joseph Carter sold to Levy Carter (Sr.) 203 acres on Roaring Fork of Lick Creek. Signed by his mark.

## **1798 Marriage of Jesse Carter & Susanna (HARMON)**

[1] Greene County, Tennessee, Marriage Record Book "A", page 87, #508, G.S. film # 944386

Jesse Carter and Susanna Harmon were married on 9 January 1798 in Greene County, Tennessee. Security: Thomas Harmon

## **1799 Greene County, Tennessee Marriage Surety**

Greene County, Tennessee, Marriage Record #613, 17 September 1799- Jesse Carter is joint surety with James Stinson for the marriage of David Key and Mary Keller in Greene County, Tennessee, on September 17, 1799.

## **1800 Federal Census age 26**

Census lost

## **1800 Childbirth of son, Henderson C. Carter**

Henderson C. Carter was born near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States in 1800.

## **1802 Childbirth of daughter: Nancy (CARTER)**

Nancy (CARTER) was born near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States in 1802.

## **1804 Childbirth of son: James Carter**

James Carter was born near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States in 1804.

## **1804 Greene County, Tennessee Marriage Surety**

Greene County, Tennessee, Marriage Record #962, 1 September 1804- Jesse Carter is surety for the marriage of Moses Harmon and Hannah Pratt in Greene County, Tennessee, on September 1, 1804.

# **Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter**

---

## **1805 Childbirth of son: Levi Carter**

Levi Carter was born near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States in 1805.

## **1805 Greene County, Tennessee Tax List**

Jesse Carter is on the 1805 tax list of Greene, Tennessee, United States

## **1809 Greene County, Tennessee Tax List**

Jesse Carter is on the 1809 tax list for 184 acres of Capt. Benjamin Niels District on Gap Creek of Greene, Tennessee, United States.

## **1810 Childbirth of daughter: Margaret (CARTER)**

Margaret (CARTER) was born near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States in 1810.

## **1810 Federal Census age 36**

## **1810 Greene County, Tennessee Tax List**

Jesse Carter is on the 1810 tax list for 100 acres of Capt. Benjamin Neils District on Short Creek by occupancy of Greene, Tennessee, United States.

## **1811 Death of Levi Carter Sr.**

Levi Carter Sr. died 22 April 1811 in Greene, Tennessee, United States.

[Professional genealogist Viron E. Payne, provided Levi Carter's death date, and approximate birthdate (ca 1736). Historian T. Elmer Cox of Greeneville, Tennessee listed Carter Station Cemetery (originally Carter Fort) as Levi's burial place. Date from "**Family History of Levi Carter, Descendants and Allied Families**" by Elizabeth Carter Schnegelberger. ]

## **1811 Childbirth of Jesse Carter Jr.**

Jesse Carter Jr. was born near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States in 1811.

## **1811 Greene County, Tennessee Marriage Surety**

Greene County, Tennessee, Marriage Record #1447, 2 August 1811- Jesse Carter is joint surety with Stephen Harmon for the marriage of Stokley D. Luster and Elizabeth Fisher in Greene County, Tennessee, on August 2, 1811.

## **1811 Greene County, Tennessee Marriage Surety**

Greene County, Tennessee, Marriage Record #1452, 15 August 1811- Jesse Carter is joint surety with Joseph Carter for the marriage of Elijah Carter and Susanna Cassel in Greene County, Tennessee, on August 15, 1811.

## **1812 Greene County, Tennessee Tax List**

Jesse Carter is on the 1812 tax list of Greene, Tennessee, United States.

## **1813 Childbirth of son: John Carter**

# **Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter**

---

John Carter was born near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States on 13 April 1813.

## **1814 Childbirth of daughter: Susanna (CARTER)**

Susanna (CARTER) was born near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States in 1814.

## **1815 Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas**

Greene County, Tennessee, Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions (1814-1818), Page 253, 26 July 1815, Book 10, Page 487

Indenture made July 26, 1815, between Jesse, John, Levy, and Caleb and Joseph "sell and forever quit claim to heirs of a certain tract of land granted to Levy Carter, deceased, being in Greene County on the waters of Lick Creek wherein we have now been heirs which tract or piece of land as our part as legatees. After the death of our mother, Susannah Carter, we will forever warrant and defend" etc. Registered 24 October 1816, in the presence of David Key, and Samuel Keller. All signed with a mark.

## **1816 Death of grandmother: Susanna ( ) Carter**

Susanna Carter, Levi's wife, died ca 22 Oct. 1816, and disposed of 151A (divided among the children) in Greene County, Tennessee.

## **1818 Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas**

Greene County, Tennessee, Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions (1814-1818), Book 11, page 239, 1 February 1818

Jesse Carter of Hawkins County paid \$400. for 100 acres of land from Robert Ruader on February 1, 1818 on Puncheon Camp Creek ---original grant to Robert Ruader in 1787. John Prince and Caleb Carter witnesses. April Session 1818. Registered May 27, 1818.

## **1818 Childbirth of son: Peter Carter**

Peter Carter was born near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States in 1818.

## **1820 Federal Census age 46**

## **1820 Childbirth of son: Lewis M. Carter**

Lewis M. Carter was born near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States in 1820.

## **1825 Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas**

Greene County, Tennessee, Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions (1814-1818), Book 19, Page 151, 25 April 1825

Jesse Carter of Greene County sold to Abraham Weems 100 acres for \$400 on Puncheon Camp Creek on April 25, 1825. Part of a 1787 land patent. Signed Jesse Carter his mark. Witnesses: Joseph Carter and George Weems. April session 1826. Registered April 30, 1838.

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

## **1825 Family Move**

From Greene, Tennessee, United States to Monroe, Tennessee, United States. Gold was discovered in Monroe County, the first gold discovery in American history and this transformed Monroe County into a busy location for fortune seekers. After selling his land to Abraham Weems on 25 April 1825, Jesse Carter and family moved to Monroe County. This put an extreme hardship on the Cherokees and Gold was one of the reasons the white settlers wanted to remove them from their land. For a more comprehensive report see the book "**Henry Pratt Family of Greene County, Tennessee**" (2003) by Floyd Thomas Pratt F.H.C., M.A.G.I.

[This book is available on cd as a .pdf file from this author.]

## **1825, 1826, 1827, 1828 1830 Inhabitants of Monroe, Tennessee, United States**

"**Inhabitants of Monroe County, Tennessee before 1830**" © (1970) by Reba Bayless Boyer \_  
Jesse Carter is listed as an inhabitant of Monroe County in the years 1825, 1826, 1827, 1828.

## **1830 Federal Census age 56**

Regiment 67, Monroe, Tennessee, United States, page 82, line 9

**CARTER**, Jesse 0-1-1-2-0-0-0-1 0-0-1-0-0-0-1

free white males 5-9 [Lewis age 10]; 10-14 [Peter age 12]; 15-19 [John age 17]; 15-19 [Jesse Jr. age 19]; 50-59 [Jesse Sr. age 56]

free white females 10-15 [Susanna age 16]; 50-59 [Susannah age 55]

## **1840 Federal Census age 66**

Regiment 27, Monroe, Tennessee, United States, page 200, East Tennessee, line 9

**CARTER**, Jesse 0-0-0-0-0-0-0-1 0-0-0-0-0-0-1

free white males 60-69 [Jesse age 66]

free white females 40-49 [Susannah? age 65]

[Can't explain the younger date on Susannah unless the census taker made a mistake or Susannah was with one of the children. Living next door to Peter Carter family, Levi Pressley Family and a few doors down from Caleb Carter family.]

## **1840-1849 Family Move**

Jesse Carter Sr. moved from Regiment 27, Monroe, Tennessee, United States to 23 Subdivision of East Tennessee, McMinn, Tennessee, United States.

## **1849 Death of Jesse Carter Sr.**

Jesse Carter Sr. died in Subdivision 23, McMinn, Tennessee, United States in August 1849.

## **1849 Burial of Jesse Carter Sr.**

Jesse Carter Sr. was probably buried in McMinn, Tennessee, United States.

## **1850 U.S. Federal Census Mortality Schedules, 1850-1880**

25th Subdivision, McMinn, Tennessee, United States, page 478, line 34

Jesse Carter, male, married, place of birth:Virginia, estimated birth year:abt 1775, age:75,

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

month of death:August, cause of death:Fever, census year:1850, census  
Location:Subdivision 23, McMinn, Tennessee page:478 line:34 roll:T655\_26

## **1850 McMinn County, Tennessee Estate Settlement**

McMinn County, Tennessee, Probate Court "E", page 88, 11 January 1850- Commissioned John Neill, Philip Fry, and D.F. Jameson set apart years provisions for widow; Susan Carter and family.

## **1850 McMinn County, Tennessee Estate Settlement**

McMinn County, Tennessee, Probate Court Book "E", page 82-84, 25 January 1850- Jesse Carter, decd, accounting of sale and Inventory by James Sewell Administrator; personal property in Monroe County, Tennessee.

## **1850 Property Transaction**

Monroe County, Tennessee Deed Record Book "O", page 516, 8 April 1850  
Levi Carter, heir of Jesse Carter, dec'd, late of McMinn Co., to John Carter.

## **1851 McMinn County, Tennessee Estate Settlement**

McMinn County, Tennessee, Probate Court, 25 January 1851

Jesse Carter deceased an account of sale of the personal property of the estate of Jesse Carter decd at his late residence in McMinn County after having advertised according to law: John Neal one iron wedge 41cts, John D. Holcum one dinner pot 59 cts, John Neal one pair of gears \$2.00, Susan Carter one pair of gears 50 cts, John Neal one ox yoke 41 cts, Joseph Neal one clivice 35 cts, William Rutherford 21 cts, Henderson Carter set hip-straps \$1.29, William Browder one hip-straps 15 cts, Philip Fry one set brick bands \$2.50, William Rutherford one grindstone \$3, Edwin Ivy one grind-stone 12 1/2 cts, Susan Carter one felling axe 25 cts, Susan Carter one coffee mill 12 1/2 cts, Henderson Carter one hog shed 50 cts, Philip Coats two meal sacks 26 cts, Susan Carter 3 meal sacks 25 cts, Peter Carter one pair steelyard \$2, Margaret Trim one mans saddle \$8.50, James Carter one stan lard \$3.57, J.W. Orr one gaitther line 41 1/2 cts, John Casady one sickle 10 cts, Margaret Trim one shoval plow 55 cts, John Carter one bulltongue plow and one shoval plow 50 cts. William Wallace one barshears plow \$1.31, David D. Dean one hand saw 75 cts, John D. Holcum one drawing knife 25 cts, Abraham Winkle one frow 50 cts, John D. Holcum one cow bell & collar 93 cts, John Cassada one bell & collar 10 cts, John D. Holcum 2 augers 40 cts, William Cate one auger and gemblet 63 cts, William Bowden one band irons \$1.01, John Neal 2 double-trees 36 cts, Peter Carter 2 couding pioes 35 cts, Margaret Trim one trough soap 61 1/4 cts, James Carter one ditto 37 1/2 cts, Henderson Carter one tub of soap and grease 50 cts, Jesse Carter 100 lbs pork \$3.85, Margaret Trim 100 lbs pork \$3.99, Henderson Carter 100 lbs pork \$3.99, Peter Carter 100 lbs pork \$4.00, Randolph Shipley 100 lbs pork \$4.00, Henderson Carter 100 lbs pork \$3.99, Randolph R. Shipley 176 lbs \$6.16, Philip Coal hand hammer 41 1/2 cts, James Carter one bedstead 10 cts, S.J. Bowen one side sole leather \$1.50, Susan Carter one bunch wool rolls 25 cts, Susan Carter bedstead & furniture \$1.00, Susan Carter bunch seed cotton 25 cts, John Carter 2 horse plows \$5.95, William Wallace one log chain \$2.50, John A. Bowen stretcher & singleline \$1.50, Jacob Williams one loom \$1.06 1/4, Margaret Trim scythe & cradle \$1.50, James Carter scythe & cradle \$1.51, Peter



## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

Carter one mowing scythe whitstone and stake 50 cts., R. R. Shipley one hatchet \$1.10, one hay fork H.B. Grywood? James Carter one cutting bow & knife 81 cts, one green hide J. H. Meoy \$3.12, one bridel John Casody \$1.10, one bridel Susan Carter 12 1/2 cts, one currecomb D.D. Deary 6 1/2 cts, 11 1/2 buschels of corn A.H. Meavy \$9.79, 6 bushel of wheat A.J. Shelton \$4.14,

Located in Monroe County: 201 bushels of corn, 147 dozen of oats, 1 fat hog and some smith tools (claims good)-----1 note on Fleming Thompson and D. H. Jamison \$4.00 due 15th November 1849, Hiel Buttrand\$2.00, one note on Noah Buttrand \$1.50, due 15th November 1849, Henderson Carter (claims btful) one note on D.D. Liana \$3.50 due 29th June 1849, 1 note on Henry Galliam for 44.00 due November 1848, 1 note on John Bradon \$2.00 due 15th November 1868, 1 note on Joseph Thompson \$2.50 due 15th November 1848, 1 note on Dudley Fields \$1.50 due the 15th November 1849, 1 note on Thompson Shipley \$1.50 due 15th November 1849, 1 note on J.M. Collins \$3.50 due 15th November 1849, 1 note on Lewis Mars \$2.00 due 15th November 1849. Total inventory sale \$415.57 1/2 cts, The foregoing is a full and perfect account of the sale of all the property of the estate of Jesse Carter decd directed by law to sold notes with good security was taken from the purchasers this twelve month after ? this the 25th January 1851. James Sewell Admistrator of Jesse Carter decd.

### 1852 McMinn County, Tennessee Estate Settlement

McMinn County, Tennessee, Probate Court Book "E", page 197, 10 March 1852 Settlement by James Sewell Admistrator;, he paid equal amounts to heirs Peter, James, Henderson, John, and Lewis M. Carter, Margaret Trimm, and Levi Pressley. [Missing from this list are three children; Susannah (**CARTER**) who married Levi Pressley, Jesse Carter Jr. who married Catherine Pressley and Nancy (**CARTER**) who married Henry Pratt. Each of these children married Cherokees and Jesse left them out of his will and settlement.]

### 1852 McMinn County, Tennessee Will Probated

Jesse Carter Sr.'s Will probated in McMinn County, Tennessee, Probate Court, Will probated 10 March 1852.

### Jesse Carter Sr. Historical Chronology by Floyd Thomas Pratt F.H.C., M.A.G.I.

1774	Jesse Carter born near Arnettsville, Monongalia County, Virginia.
1780	Monongalia County, Virginia was created.
1798 Jan 9	Jesse Carter married Susanna ( <b>HARMON</b> ) in Greene, Tennessee.
1799 Sep 17	Jesse Carter is surety for marriage in Greene Co., TN.
1800	Son, Henderson C. Carter born in Greene Co., TN.
1802-1803	Daughter, Nancy ( <b>CARTER</b> ) born in Greene Co., TN.
1804	Son, James Carter born in Greene Co., TN.
1804 Sep 1	Jesse Carter is surety for marriage in Greene Co., TN.
1805	Jesse Carter tax list Greene Co., TN.
1805	Son, Levi Carter born in Greene Co., TN.
1809	Jesse Carter tax list Greene Co., TN.

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

- 1810 Jesse Carter tax list Greene Co., TN.
- 1810 Daughter, Margaret (**CARTER**) born in Greene Co., TN.
- 1811 Aug 2 Jesse Carter is surety for marriage in Greene Co., TN.
- 1811 Aug 15 Jesse Carter is surety for marriage in Greene Co., TN.
- 1812 Jesse Carter tax list Greene Co., TN.
- 1813 Son, John Carter born in Greene Co., TN.
- 1814 Daughter, Susanna (**CARTER**) born Greene Co., TN.
- 1815 Jul 26 Jesse Carter transferred land in Greene Co., TN.
- 1817 Son, Jesse Carter Jr., born in Greene Co., TN.
- 1818 Feb 1 Jesse Carter of Hawkins Co., TN. buys land on Puncheon Camp Creek.
- 1818 Son, Peter Carter born in Puncheon Camp Creek, Greene, Tennessee.
- 1820 Son, Lewis M. Carter born in Greene Co., TN.
- 1825 Gold is discovered in Monroe County, Tennessee.
- 1825 Apr 25 Jesse Carter of Greene Co., TN., sells land on Puncheon Camp Creek.
- 1825 Jesse Carter moves to Monroe, Tennessee.
- 1825 Jesse Carter inhabitant of Monroe Co., TN.
- 1826 Jesse Carter inhabitant of Monroe Co., Tn.
- 1827 Jesse Carter inhabitant of Monroe Co., TN.
- 1828 Jesse Carter inhabitant of Monroe Co., TN.
- 1830 Jesse Carter census Monroe Co., TN.
- 1840 Jesse Carter census Monroe Co., TN.
- 1840/1849 Jesse Carter moves to McMinn Co., TN.
- 1849 Aug Jesse Carter died in McMinn Co., TN.
- 1850 Jan 11 Jesse Carter's admistrators provide for widow in McMinn Co., TN.
- 1850 Jan 25 Jesse Carter's inventory of estate in McMinn and Monroe Co., TN.
- 1851 Jan 25 Jesse Carter's estate sale in McMinn Co., TN.
- 1852 Mar 10 Jesse Carter's Will probated in McMinn Co., TN.

### **Let's Get the Facts Straight**

**By Floyd Thomas Pratt F.H.C., M.A.G.I.**

**22 August 2010**

### **The CONFLICT**

I keep running across several sources written by researchers who do not seem to have a firm grasp of the facts. I suppose it depends on your sympathies as to who you wish to side.

When I began my pursuit of my Cherokee ancestry, I read over 45 books covering their early European ancestry their divine guidance to the South American continent and eventually their migration through North America eventually occupying most of the eastern portion of the United States.

In my pursuit of my Cherokee ancestry, I discovered other authors writing books with a lack of truth and facts maybe due to ignorance, or their failure to research, nevertheless one such example follows.

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

First, in order to explain the story, you the reader needs to be acquainted with the Carter family background.

A large family of Carters reportedly coming from Wales to Gloucester County, New Jersey begins this conflict. There is a large contingent of researchers including myself who feel that my 5<sup>th</sup> Great Grandfather; Levi Carter Sr. may have been born in New Jersey in 1736.

Levi with brothers John, Nathan, Caleb, and Joseph, sibling identity has not been proven left New Jersey and settled for a while in Pennsylvania around the 1760's, as they pushed into the wilderness of North America engaging in warfare with native populations.

They left Pennsylvania and began purchasing land in Monongahela and Preston Counties of Virginia what is now West Virginia. They lived in the area and continued their warlike behavior with the natives.

Living in this area offered them the opportunity to join the American forces against the British and conduct war against both the British and the Cherokees which they had acquired a strong dislike.

This "might is right" attitude set the stage for years of bitter rivalry against the Cherokees. Many Carters lost their lives in that struggle and Cherokee resentment ran strong in the Carter family.

The Carters decided to move to Surry County, North Carolina where they continued their war against the British and the natives.

The Tories, loyal to the British, forced the Carter's out of Surry County and the Carter's fled for the safety of their lives and their families to the western most portion of North Carolina, which was Washington County.

Washington County after the Revolutionary War became Greene County, Tennessee in 1783.

The following collaborates this.

The following is from, "**Family History of Levi Carter, Descendants and Allied Families**", by Elizabeth Carter Schnegelberger, © 1991, Pages 3,5,9,10,11,14.

*Levy (Levi) possibly about 40 years of age, had an active frontier life like others of his generation, and was fully capable of withstanding the hardships of military service. During this time, 1775-1777, Levi Carter had land on Indian Creek, at the mouth of LeMasters Run, near present day Arnettsville. The town was Point Marion, Virginia, where Monongalia River and the Cheat River meet.*

*Levi Carter and John Carter Sr. both served two months at Pickett's Fort, located on the*

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

*Monongalia River about twenty miles south of present Morgantown, Virginia. They were under the command of Capt. William Haymond and Lt. Morgan Morgan.*

*Later in 1777, Carter's moved south through the Shenandoah Valley Appalachian Mountains, to Surrey County, northwest North Carolina just south of the Virginia line, where Levi Sr., Caleb, Jesse, Nathaniel, John and others are listed as soldiers from North Carolina. (Allen, Penelope Johnson, "Tennessee Soldiers in the Revolution", p17.)*

*Also, from the same source...*

*The Carter's of Surry County, North Carolina, had supported the Revolution in both Virginia and North Carolina, while living on Indian lands, and had contributed soldiers to the cause. The King's proclamation in 1763, forbid white settlement west of the Appalachian Divide, so they were vulnerable to severe punishment by the British. Local Tories could identify the Carter's as enemies of the King, and soon after 1782, the Carter Patriarch's reached the conclusion that they could save their families by migrating en masse with the other threatened families to the Watauga-Tennessee Valley frontier. Some of the Carter's in the War lived long enough to apply for a Revolutionary War pension about 1830, and gave New Jersey as their birthplace.*

*The Carter's of Washington and Sullivan counties, North Carolina (Greene County, TN. by 1783) were included in 1780-81 "Inventory of Taxable Property of the Twelfth District in the Present Circulating Currency" from Washington County, North Carolina. Abraham, oldest son of John Carter Sr.; Caleb Carter Sr., not Levi's son; John Carter; Joseph Carter; and Levi Carter Sr.*

*They paid taxes until the 1783 Land Act by North Carolina, when each Carter head filed a claim for a given number of acres. Levi Carter, Sr. and John Carter, Sr. with adjoining tracts of land on Lick Creek Possessed no more than squatter's rights----- built a Fort (Carter Fort), planted a crop, and tried to obtain a deed.*

*A historical marker "John Carter established a settlement in 1783" at Carter's Station in Greene County, Tennessee, located 8 miles northwest of Greeneville on Hwy. 70, near the old Albany Post Office. Originally it was on the old Babbs Mill Wagon Road that ran east and west through Greene County from near Rheatown to the Hawkins county line near Bull's Gap. Carter's built their fort on present-day site of Carter's Station and Cemetery, where they fought the Cherokee Indians at Lookout Mountain. It was an intensive battle and lasted nearly a decade, with the whites prevailing.*

*A newspaper article about Carter Station United Methodist Church, "Early white settlers from New Jersey, by way of Pennsylvania, Virginia, and Surrey County North Carolina, came upon a fortified Indian Village, made peace with the Indians and established a settlers fort in 1783".*

*Many of the settlers and members of their families and their descendants are buried in the cemetery near the site of the fort. The first person buried was a Mr. Hardin whose moccasins*

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

*became entangled in the brush of a cane-brake on the north side of Lick Creek when he was overtaken by the (Cherokee) Indians, and killed." (Greeneville Tennessee Sun, newspaper, 25 July 1979.)*

## **Rumor Control**

As a descendant of the Cherokees that lived in that area, I cannot let writers fabricate stories about the Cherokee peoples to justify their ancestor's warlike actions.

If what the above writer said was true, that the Carters arrived near Lick Creek in newly formed Greene County, Tennessee in 1783, they made peace with the local Cherokees, then what would be the necessity of building a Fort they named Carter's Fort?

The truth is that white settlers had been forging across the Appalachian Mountains for decades in contrary to the British Crown's assurances to the Cherokee's that they, the whites would not invade native people's land.

This had been the law since the 1756 Proclamation by King George. When the Americans decided they did not want to live by the rules of England, they broke treaty and started to invade and war with the Cherokee and other native peoples, all in the pursuit of stealing their land and resources.

The British came to the Native peoples and assured them that if they, the Cherokees would fight for the British, in what the Americans called the Revolutionary War, the Crown would enforce the 1756 proclamation.

The White Americans also solicited the native peoples to fight on their side, but could not offer any reassurances or protection against white encroachment.

The natives chose the British based on the ideals of preserving their land and way of life.

Technically, they didn't care for either group of Whites or the reasons for the war, however, preserving their families against white encroachment was the foundation of their decision. The lesser of the two evils were the British, so the decision was made to support the British in the hope of preserving their life. What would you have done?

In my opinion, the wrong side won the war. If the British had won, they would have honored the treaties with *ALL* the natives and there would have been no genocide or "Trail of Tears".

The native's rights would have been respected and any white encroachment would have been reconciled without war, preserving the sovereignty of the native people nations.

The landscape of North America would have large patches of native people's nations under the guidance and authority of the British Crown...the native populations would have prospered and flourished.

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

There would be large sections of Cherokee lands, Choctaw lands, Seminole lands, Apache lands, Chickasaw lands and hundreds of other native people's land honored by treaties that the British Crown would have honored, as they had done in hundreds of other countries around the world.

The North American continent would have been one large British colony with many subcultures making up their divisions.

Many forget, that the French land sale to Jefferson in 1803 of the Louisiana Territory had a stipulation that demanded the Americans did not take native peoples land away by force and the Americans were to honor and respect the sovereignty of the Native peoples nations.

It didn't take Jackson long before he violated that portion of the contract and began making agreements with various states like, Georgia to remove and "kick out" the natives under what is now known as the Georgia Compact.

Because the Americans won the Revolutionary War, the beginning of the genocide of thousands of native tribes began and the very people who once helped and assisted those helpless Europeans were repaid by treachery, lawlessness, thievery and murder.

The prosperity of America today, was achieved through a century of bloodshed against the native peoples.

Even though I was not involved in the process or decisions of the 1800's activities with the native governments, I still feel ashamed for the participation that my "other" ancestors may have played in the demise of these great people.

America wears a large red stain on its garment...stained with the blood of its native children.

### **The War Continues...**

The outcome of the Revolutionary War is well documented, however the fighting did not stop. The British and the Americans reconciled but the Carters and other whites continued their war against the Cherokees and **other** native populations.

As stated above, when the Carter's arrived in Greene County 1783, they arrived in the middle of a 10-year war that had been going on with the Cherokee people. They built the fort because they had to...for their safety.

The war with the Cherokees ended around 1785 due to the superior technology of the whites. Also, the whites outnumbered these small tribes and villages and could destroy a whole tribe with their weapons.

The whites would burn their crops, burn their homes and kill their livestock. Look what they did to the western tribes by destroying the buffalo.

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

When the Cherokees finally gave up, they lost more than the war. The Americans wanted to set an example and teach other native tribes what the consequences of war with the whites would entail.

The Cherokees once claimed land from the Ohio River to the Appalachians into South Carolina through Georgia to the Mississippi River amounting to millions of acres.

The American Government through threats of annihilation and genocide swindled the Cherokees through a hundred written treaties out of all their lands, except a few parcels of land in North Carolina and Oklahoma.

Even the land in Oklahoma was taken away from them when oil was discovered in 1897.

### Carter Animosity

The Carter's had a deep hatred for the Cherokees since they had fought with them most of their lives.

Levi Carter's son; Jesse Carter Sr. married Susanna (**HARMON**) and raised 10 children mostly in the Greene County, Tennessee area.

The name Harmon means war-man. There are many documented stories of the Harmon's warring with the natives. The Harmons would go out of their way to fight the natives and they enjoyed it.

Three of Jesse's children married Cherokees; daughter...Nancy married Cherokee, Henry Pratt; son...Jesse Jr. married Cherokee, Catherine (**PRESLEY**) and daughter...Susanna married Levi Presley another Cherokee.

The Presley's were from North Carolina also of native ancestry and part of the Presley family of Elvis Vernon Presley, the singer.

When Jesse Carter Sr. died in 1849, he left those three children out of his will and gave them no inheritance because they married Cherokees. Jesse's elder Carter's hatred of the people they abused, killed and stole life, limb and property transcended generations and filtered to their sons and grandsons.

Thankfully, Jesse's wife Susanna did not feel the same way and after Jesse died, Susanna gave those three children some property in Monroe and McMinn Counties before her death in 1865.

Thank goodness for the tender mercies of our wives...they may save us yet.

### American's Owe a Debt

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

So, the next time you hear someone boasting about their pioneer ancestors and how they forged a life out of the wilderness, remember without the Powhatan natives, the Jamestown settlement would have been decimated.

The Pilgrims would not have survived without the help of natives like Samoset, who walked into their camp and in English said "Welcome" and Squanto who taught the Pilgrims how to survive!

It was the Cherokees that saved Col. Andrew Jackson in the battle with the Creeks.

It was the Cherokees that forged a new alphabet and printed their own newspaper and created a government and set up schools to teach their children higher education fashioned after the white man...who was suppose to protect them.

And it was the Cherokees that the white American government forced into concentration camps and moved them off of their land and seized everything that was of valuable.

My Henry & Nancy (**CARTER**) Pratt family were victims of American "manifest destiny" and had to endure the "Trail of Tears".

So reader, when you read about how bad the native Americans were to the pioneers, remember, you are not getting the whole story.

Ask yourself this question, "If the natives of this continent were kind, friendly and generous as reported by all those who came in contact with them, especially to the first forefathers who landed on their shores...what happened to that spirit of cooperation and friendship?"

## **Prophecy**

It is well documented in the Book of Mormon of the Savior's visit to the North American continent after his crucifixion. For centuries, prophets in the Americas prophesied about the Savior and his long awaited visitation.

After the crucifixion, for 3 days the continents in the Americas were shrouded in darkness...day and night. Then a piercing light broke through the darkness and a man descended down from the heavens.

The people fell to the earth in fear and he told them that he was the Savior that had been prophesied by their prophets for centuries. He showed them his hands where he had been pierced by the nails and healed their sick and raised their dead and blessed all.

He set up his church in the fashion as he had done in Jerusalem, with prophets and apostles and informed them, "You are those I have spoken to the Jews, who are not of this fold, as you do not know of the Jews, there are others that neither the Jews nor you know."



# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

After a period of time he returned to the heavens and the people wept. There was peace in the land for 400 years.

So, when Cortez landed, he was greeted by the natives as the long awaited Savior that had promised to return one day.

That fateful meeting with the Spaniards destroyed those native people over a period of time, through war and disease and covetousness for their life, limb and property.

Who broke the trust, who became greedy and resorted even to murdering the very people who loved them as a brother?

The architect of such hatefulness of course, is Lucifer himself with willing servants.

## Dilemma

My dilemma is that only Henry Pratt and his sons of my direct line ancestors are Cherokee. All the rest of my lines were French, British, German, Irish, Scottish and Welch and probably more.

So, as proud as I am of my Cherokee people and the trials and suffering they endured, I am conflicted because of my European ancestors and fear their participation in bringing about the demise of such a great and loving people.

I thank the Lord for his promise that in the last days he would raise the descendants of those people who are of native ancestry and "make them a great and mighty people," as it is written in the Book of Mormon.

Each day I live in my lifetime, I see that prophecy being fulfilled in the Hispanic peoples.

One day this land and nation shall rightfully belong to them.

Floyd Thomas Pratt F.H.C., M.A.G.I. 22 August 2010

Jesse married **Susanna Harmon** 9 January 1798 in Greene, Tennessee, United States.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Henderson C. Carter** was born in 1800 near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States, died 10 August 1868 in McMinn, Tennessee, United States at age 68, and was buried in McMinn, Tennessee, United States. Henderson married **Matilda Trimm** from 1819 to 1820 in Greene, Tennessee, United States.
- ii. **Nancy Carter** was born from 1802 to 1803 near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States, died 17 November 1875 in Hamilton Hollow, Johnson Twp, Washington, Missouri, United States at age 72, and was buried in November 1875 in Hamilton Hollow Cemetery, Hamilton Hollow, Johnson Twp, Washington, Missouri,

- 
- United States. Nancy married **Henry Pratt** 3 October 1820 in Greene, Tennessee, United States. Nancy next married **Absalom Blanton** 21 March 1852 in Crawford, Missouri, United States. They had no children.
- iii. **James Carter** was born in 1804 near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States, died in March 1878 in McMinn, Tennessee, United States at age 74, and was buried in McMinn, Tennessee, United States. James married **Sarah Ann Kutch** 10 January 1826 in Maury, Tennessee, United States. James next married **Eliza Jane** in 1872.
  - iv. **Levi Carter** was born in 1805 near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States, died 27 September 1863 near Tennessee Post Office, 9th District, Bradley, Tennessee, United States at age 58, and was buried in Bradley, Tennessee, United States. Levi married **Margaret "Peggy"** from 1825 to 1830.
  - v. **Margaret Carter** was born in 1810 near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States and died from 1852 to 1860 in 23rd Subdivision, McMinn, Tennessee, United States at age 42. Margaret married **Henderson Trim** from 1821 to 1823.
  - vi. **Jesse Carter Jr.** was born in 1811 near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States, died 5 October 1854 in Union, Kentucky, United States at age 43, and was buried in October 1854 in Hopkinsville, Christian, Kentucky, United States. Jesse married **Catherine Presely** from 1835 to 1836.
  - vii. **John Carter** was born 13 April 1813 near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States, died 24 January 1868 in Charity, Jackson Twp, Dallas, Missouri, United States at age 54, and was buried in January 1868 in Charity, Jackson Twp, Dallas, Missouri, United States. John married **Permelia Haymes** 27 September 1838 in McMinn, Tennessee, United States.
  - viii. **Susanna "Susan" Carter** was born 20 May 1815 near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States and died from 1870 to 1880 near Slaughtersville Post Office, District #3, Subdivision 192, Webster, Kentucky, United States at age 55. Susanna married **Levi Presely** from 1835 to 1836.
  - 8    ix. **Peter T. Carter**. Peter married **Unidentified 1st wife** in 1826-1828. Peter next married **Jarusha Dobbs** 3 March 1842 in McMinn, Tennessee, United States. Peter next married **Katherine "Kate" Dilley** in 1859. Marriage status: needs verification.
  - x. **Lewis M. Carter** was born in 1820 near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States, died 23 May 1870 near Madisonville Post Office, 11th District, Monroe, Tennessee, United States at age 50, and was buried in May 1870 in Monroe, Tennessee, United States. Lewis married **Elizabeth Forshee** 15 June 1841 in Monroe, Tennessee, United States. Lewis next married **Lafrisha Jane Parks** in 1854-1859.

17. **Susanna Harmon**, daughter of **Hance Peter Hermann Harmon Sr.** and **Margaret Choulyn**, was born in 1775 near North Fork and Otter River, Bedford, Virginia, United States, died before 4 September 1865 near Sweet Water Post Office, District 1, McMinn, Tennessee, United States, and was buried in 1865 in McMinn, Tennessee, United States.

**Cradle to Grave (C2G) Profile of Susanna (HARMON)**  
**by Floyd Thomas Pratt F.H.C., M.A.G.I. 5 July 2010**

**1775 Birthblock for Susanna (HARMON) daughter of Hance Peter Sr. & Margaret**

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

## **(CHOULYN) Harmon**

Susanna (**HARMON**) was born near the North Fork and of Otter River in Bedford, Virginia, United States in 1775.

Date from 1830 census states she was born 1771-1780.

Date from 1840 census states she was born 1791-1800.

Date from 1850 census states she was born 1775 in Tennessee.

Date from 1860 census states she was born 1781 in Virginia.

## **2009 Parental Comment**

My reasoning behind the hypothesis that Susanna (**HARMON**) is the daughter of Hans Peter & Margaret (**CHOULYN**) Harmon family is as follows:

1) Peter Harmon moved from Bedford County, Virginia when he sold the Virginia land on 4 October 1787 and purchased land in Greene County, Tennessee on 4 February 1791.

Susanna is 12 to 16 years of age depending on his arrival in Tennessee.

2) Peter Harmon buys land next to Jesse Carter's brother; John Carter when he comes to Greene County, Tennessee. Therefore, Peter Harmon was familiar with the Carter family in the area.

3) Caleb Carter, Jesse Carter's oldest brother is a witness to Peter Harmon's land purchase.

4) When Peter Harmon buys the land on Roaring Fork at Lick Creek, Levi Carter and Jesse Carter also live on Lick Creek, because Levi Carter Sr. and his family helped build Carter's Station fort not far from Peter Harmon's land purchase, i.e., they were neighbors.

5) Susanna (**HARMON**) names a son, Peter, after her father and a daughter, Margaret after her mother and another daughter; my 3rd grandmother, Nancy after Susanna's sister Nancy (**HARMON**) who married Benjamin Neal, but she does not name any son Thomas nor does any of her children name a son Thomas or George who were prominent Harmon families in the area.

Therefore, after considerable research and investigations, these are my reasons for her connection to Hans Peter & Margaret (**CHOULYN**) Harmon family. Floyd Thomas Pratt F.H.C., M.A.G.I. 2009

## **1777 Childbirth of brother; Stephen Nicholas "Nick" Harmon Sr.**

Stephen Nicholas "Nick" Harmon Sr. was born near the North Fork and of Otter River in Bedford, Virginia, United States in 1777.

## **1778 Rockingham County, Virginia created**

Rockingham County, Virginia was formed from Augusta County, Virginia.

## **1779 Childbirth of brother; Henry Harmon**

Henry Harmon was born near the North Fork and of Otter River in Bedford, Virginia, United States in 1779.

## **1782-1887 Father's on Bedford County, Virginia Tax List**

Father on tax list of Bedford County, Virginia "Virginia Taxpayers 1782-1887" page 55: Peter Harmon Bedford Co., Virginia.

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

## **1783 Greene County, North Carolina created**

Greene County, North Carolina was formed from Washington County, North Carolina.

## **1783 End of British-American Revolutionary War official establishment of the United States of America**

## **1785 Childbirth of brother; Peter Harmon Jr.**

Peter Harmon Jr. was born near the North Fork and of Otter River in Bedford, Virginia, United States in 1785.

## **1785-1787 Death of mother; Margaret (CHOULYN) Harmon**

Margaret (CHOULYN) Harmon died near the North Fork and of Otter River in Bedford, Virginia, United States after the birth of son Peter Harmon Jr. or after they moved to Greene County, North Carolina in 1787-1791.

## **1786 Father's Property Transaction**

Bedford County, Virginia Deed Record Book "", page , 5 December 1786:  
Peter Harmon sells 70 acres to William Crum in Bedford County, Virginia

## **1787 Father in Virginia State Census**

"The 1787 Census of Virginia", Compiled by Netti Schreiner Yantis and Florence Speakman Love, Volume 1, page 195, Bedford Co., Va, List "A": Peter Harmon

## **1787 Father's Property Transaction**

Bedford County, Virginia Deed Record Book "", page , 24 October 1787:  
Peter Harmon sells remaining 200 acres to John Salmons in Bedford County, Virginia.

## **1787-1791 Family Move**

Peter Harmon family moved from near the North Fork and of Otter River in Bedford, Virginia, United States to the Roaring Fork of Lick Creek, near Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States.

## **1791 Father's Property Transaction**

Greene County, Tennessee Deed Record Book "D", page 138 & 139, 4 February 1791  
(Western Territory south of Ohio)

*This indenture made this 4th day of February 1791 between Peter Harmon of the one part and Benjamin Gooden of the other part both of Greene County and Western Territory south of Ohio witnesseth that the said Benjamin Gooden for and in consideration of eighty pounds Virginia money in hand paid before the sealing and delivering of these presents hath sold and delivered do bargain sell and deliver and by these presents to Peter Harmon one tract or parcel of land on the Roaring Fork of Lick Creek running with a conditional line with Mathew Coxes containing one hundred and fifty acres of land be the same more or less beginning on a beach or conditional line with John Carter thence along said line north forty east twenty eight poles to a white oak thence North sixty four west one hundred and four poles to a stake in Mathew Coxes line thence south twenty two west two hundred and forty four poles with*

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

*said line to a stake thence east one hundred and seventy poles to a stake then on North one hundred and fifty poles to the beginning it being part of a tract of land granted to the said Benjamin Gooden by the State of North Carolina Patent bearing date the 20th of September in the Twelfth year of our independence and in the year of our Lord 1787 to have and to hold the said bargained premises to him the said Peter Harmon his heirs and assigns and the said Benjamin for himself his heirs and executors doth covenant and agree with the said Peter Harmon to warrant and defend the said bargained premeises to and for the Peter Harmon his heirs and assigns forever from any claims, rights titles or demands of the said Goo den or any other claimant whatsoever in witness whereof the said Goo den doth hereunto set handed and affixed the day and year above written. Benjamin Goo den (seal) Signed Sealed & Delivered in presence of Caleb Carter, Thomas Harmon Jar., Alexander Goo den, Matthew McGee*

*Greene County Court August sessions 1794 then was the execution of the within deed being duly proven in court and admitted to record. Test Daniel Kennedy This deed registered in the registers office in Greene County January the day 1795 by me James Stinkstone.*

### **1794 Father in Greene County, Tennessee Court Records**

Greene County, Tennessee Court Records 17 February 1794: "Peter Harmon hath leave to build a mill on his own land on the Roaring Fork of Lick Creek."

### **1796 Father in Greene County, Tennessee Court Records**

Greene County, Tennessee Court Records 10 May 1796: "Thomas Harmon enters into bond with Peter Harmon, his securities in the sum of 1000 dollars for the maintenance of a bastard child born of Mary Lester"

### **1798 Marriage of Jesse Carter and Susanna (HARMON)**

Greene County, Tennessee, Marriage Record Book "A", page 87, #508, G.S. film #944386- Jesse Carter and Susanna Harmon were married on 9 January 1798 in Greene County, Tennessee. Security: Thomas Harmon

### **1799 Spouse Greene County, Tennessee Marriage Surety**

Greene County, Tennessee, Marriage Record #613, 17 September 1799- Jesse Carter is joint surety with James Stinson for the marriage of David Key and Mary Keller in Greene County, Tennessee, on September 17, 1799.

### **1800 Childbirth of son, Henderson C. Carter**

Henderson C. Carter was born near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States in 1800.

### **1802 Childbirth of daughter: Nancy (CARTER)**

Nancy (CARTER) was born near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States in 1802.

### **1804 Childbirth of son: James Carter**

James Carter was born near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States in 1804.

# **Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter**

---

## **1804 Spouse Greene County, Tennessee Marriage Surety**

Greene County, Tennessee, Marriage Record #962, 1 September 1804- Jesse Carter is surety for the marriage of Moses Harmon and Hannah Pratt in Greene County, Tennessee, on September 1, 1804.

## **1805 Childbirth of son; Levi Carter**

Levi Carter was born near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States in 1805.

## **1805 Spouse Greene County, Tennessee Tax List**

Jesse Carter is on the 1805 tax list of Greene, Tennessee, United States

## **1809 Spouse Greene County, Tennessee Tax List**

Jesse Carter is on the 1809 tax list for 184 acres of Capt. Benjamin Niels District on Gap Creek of Greene, Tennessee, United States.

## **1810-1812 Death of father; Hance Peter Harmon Sr.**

Peter Harmon Sr. died after 24 January 1810 witness to a property transaction and before the Greene County 1812 tax list. Even though there is a Peter Harmon listed in the 1812 Greene County tax list, I am not sure if this is our Hans Peter Harmon Sr.

## **1810 Childbirth of daughter; Margaret (CARTER)**

Margaret (**CARTER**) was born near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States in 1810.

## **1810 Spouse Greene County, Tennessee Tax List**

Jesse Carter is on the 1810 tax list for 100 acres of Capt. Benjamin Neils District on Short Creek by occupancy of Greene, Tennessee, United States.

## **1811 Death of father-in-law, Levi Carter Sr.**

Levi Carter Sr. died on 22 April 1811 in near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States.

## **1811 Childbirth of Jesse Carter Jr.**

Jesse Carter Jr. was born near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States in 1811.

## **1811 Spouse Greene County, Tennessee Marriage Surety**

Greene County, Tennessee, Marriage Record #1447, 2 August 1811- Jesse Carter is joint surety with Stephen Harmon for the marriage of Stokley D. Luster and Elizabeth Fisher in Greene County, Tennessee, on August 2, 1811.

## **1811 Spouse Greene County, Tennessee Marriage Surety**

Greene County, Tennessee, Marriage Record #1452, 15 August 1811- Jesse Carter is joint surety with Joseph Carter for the marriage of Elijah Carter and Susanna Cassel in Greene County, Tennessee, on August 15, 1811.

# **Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter**

---

## **1812 Spouse Greene County, Tennessee Tax List**

Jesse Carter is on the 1812 tax list of Greene, Tennessee, United States.

## **1813 Childbirth of son: John Carter**

John Carter was born near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States on 13 April 1813.

## **1814 Childbirth of daughter: Susanna (CARTER)**

Susanna (CARTER) was born near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States in 1814.

## **1815 Spouse Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas**

Greene County, Tennessee, Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions (1814-1818), Page 253, 26 July 1815, Book 10, Page 487

Indenture made July 26, 1815, between Jesse, John, Levy, and Caleb and Joseph "sell and forever quit claim to heirs of a certain tract of land granted to Levy Carter, deceased, being in Greene County on the waters of Lick Creek wherein we have now been heirs which tract or piece of land as our part as legatees. After the death of our mother, Susannah Carter, we will forever warrant and defend" etc. Registered 24 October 1816, in the presence of David Key, and Samuel Keller. All signed with a mark.

## **1816 Death of mother-in-law: Susanna (??) Carter**

Susanna (??) Carter died on 22 October 1816 in Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States

## **1818 Spouse Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas**

Greene County, Tennessee, Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions (1814-1818), Book 11, page 239, 1 February 1818

Jesse Carter of Hawkins County paid \$400. for 100 acres of land from Robert Ruader on February 1, 1818 on Puncheon Camp Creek ---original grant to Robert Ruader in 1787. John Prince and Caleb Carter witnesses. April Session 1818. Registered May 27, 1818.

## **1818 Childbirth of son: Peter Carter**

Peter Carter was born near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States in 1818.

## **1820 Childbirth of son: Lewis M. Carter**

Lewis M. Carter was born near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States in 1820.

## **1825 Spouse Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas**

Greene County, Tennessee, Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions (1814-1818), Book 19, Page 151, 25 April 1825

Jesse Carter of Greene County sold to Abraham Weems 100 acres for \$400 on Puncheon Camp Creek on April 25, 1825. Part of a 1787 land patent. Signed Jesse Carter his mark. Witnesses: Joseph Carter and George Weems. April session 1826. Registered April 30,

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

1838.

## **1825 Family Move**

From Greene, Tennessee, United States to Monroe, Tennessee, United States. Gold was discovered in Monroe County, the first gold discovery in American history and this transformed Monroe County into a busy location for fortune seekers. After selling his land to Abraham Weems on 25 April 1825, Jesse Carter and family moved to Monroe County. This put an extreme hardship on the Cherokees and Gold was one of the reasons the white settlers wanted to remove them from their land. For a more comprehensive report see the book "**Henry Pratt Family of Greene County, Tennessee**" (2003) by Floyd Thomas Pratt F.H.C., M.A.G.I.

[This book is available on cd as a .pdf file from this author.]

## **1825, 1826, 1827, 1828 1830 Inhabitants of Monroe, Tennessee, United States**

"Inhabitants of Monroe County, Tennessee before 1830" © (1970) by Reba Bayless Boyer .  
Jesse Carter is listed as an inhabitant of Monroe County in the years 1825, 1826, 1827, 1828.

## **1830 Federal Census**

Regiment 67, Monroe, Tennessee, United States, page 82, line 9

**CARTER**, Jesse 0-1-1-2-0-0-0-1 0-0-1-0-0-0-1

free white males 5-9 [Lewis age 10]; 10-14 [Peter age 12]; 15-19 [John age 17]; 15-19 [Jesse Jr. age 19]; 50-59 [Jesse Sr. age 56]

free white females 10-15 [Susanna age 16]; 50-59 [Susannah age 55]

## **1840 Federal Census**

Regiment 27, Monroe, Tennessee, United States, page 200, East Tennessee, line 9

**CARTER**, Jesse 0-0-0-0-0-0-0-1 0-0-0-0-0-0-1

free white males 60-69 [Jesse age 66]

free white females 40-49 [Susannah? age 65]

[Can't explain the younger date on Susannah unless the census taker made a mistake or Susannah was with one of the children. Living next door to Peter Carter family, Levi Pressley Family and a few doors down from Caleb Carter family.]

## **1840-1849 Family Move**

Jesse Carter Sr. moved from Regiment 27, Monroe, Tennessee, United States to 23 Subdivision of East Tennessee, McMinn, Tennessee, United States.

## **1849 Death of spouse; Jesse Carter Sr.**

Jesse Carter Sr. died in Subdivision 23, McMinn, Tennessee, United States in August 1849 .

## **1849 Burial of spouse; Jesse Carter Sr.**

Jesse Carter Sr. was probably buried in McMinn, Tennessee, United States.

## **1850 Spouse; U.S. Federal Census Mortality Schedules, 1850-1880**



## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

25th Subdivision, McMinn, Tennessee, United States, page 478, line 34  
Jesse Carter, male, married, place of birth:Virginia, estimated birth year:abt 1775, age:75,  
month of death:August, cause of death:Fever, census year:1850, census  
Location:Subdivision 23, McMinn, Tennessee page:478 line:34 roll:T655\_26

### **1850 McMinn County, Tennessee Estate Settlement**

McMinn County, Tennessee, Probate Court "E", page 88, 11 January 1850- Commissioned John Neill, Philip Fry, and D.F. Jameson set apart years provisions for widow; Susan Carter and family.

### **1850 Spouse; McMinn County, Tennessee Estate Settlement**

McMinn County, Tennessee, Probate Court Book "E", page 82-84, 25 January 1850- Jesse Carter, decd, accounting of sale and Inventory by James Sewell Administrator; personal property in Monroe County, Tennessee.

### **1850 Federal Census**

23 Subdivision of East Tennessee, McMinn, Tennessee, United States, page 307b, 28 October 1850, line 4, house 1704, family 1168

**CARTER**, Susan w f 75; [house 1705] Martha w f 23

[Both born in Tennessee. Even though Susan says she was born in Tennessee, the truth is Bedford Co., Va near Peaked Mountain. See her father's notes. Living next door to grandson; James Trim & Viana "Ann" () Carter family. Also, a few doors down from daughter; Margaret (**CARTER**) Trim family; widow of Henderson Trim.]

### **1851 Spouse; McMinn County, Tennessee Estate Settlement**

McMinn County, Tennessee, Probate Court, 25 January 1851

Jesse Carter deceased an account of sale of the personal property of the estate of Jesse Carter decd at his late residence in McMinn County after having advertised according to law: John Neal one iron wedge 41cts, John D. Holcum one dinner pot 59 cts, John Neal one pair of gears \$2.00, Susan Carter one pair of gears 50 cts, John Neal one ox yoke 41 cts, Joseph Neal one clivice 35 cts, William Rutherford 21 cts, Henderson Carter set hip-straps \$1.29, William Browder one hip-straps 15 cts, Philip Fry one set brick bands \$2.50, William Rutherford one grindstone \$3, Edwin Ivy one grind-stone 12 1/2 cts, Susan Carter one felling axe 25 cts, Susan Carter one coffee mill 12 1/2 cts, Henderson Carter one hog shed 50 cts, Philip Coats two meal sacks 26 cts, Susan Carter 3 meal sacks 25 cts, Peter Carter one pair steelyard \$2, Margaret Trim one mans saddle \$8.50, James Carter one stan lard \$3.57, J.W. Orr one gaither line 41 1/2 cts, John Casady one sickle 10 cts, Margaret Trim one shoval plow 55 cts, John Carter one bulltongue plow and one shoval plow 50 cts. William Wallace one barshears plow \$1.31, David D. Dean one hand saw 75 cts, John D. Holcum one drawing knife 25 cts, Abraham Winkle one frow 50 cts, John D. Holcum one cow bell & collar 93 cts, John Cassada one bell & collar 10 cts, John D. Holcum 2 augers 40 cts, William Cate one auger and gemblet 63 cts, William Bowden one band irons \$1.01, John Neal 2 double-trees 36 cts, Peter Carter 2 couding pioes 35 cts, Margaret Trim one trough soap 61 1/4 cts, James Carter one ditto 37 1/2 cts, Henderson Carter one tub of soap and grease 50 cts, Jesse Carter 100 lbs pork \$3.85, Margaret Trim 100 lbs pork \$3.99, Henderson Carter 100

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

lbs pork \$3.99, Peter Carter 100 lbs pork \$4.00, Randolph Shipley 100 lbs pork \$4.00, Henderson Carter 100 lbs pork \$3.99, Randolph R. Shipley 176 lbs \$6.16, Philip Coal hand hammer 41 1/2 cts, James Carter one bedstead 10 cts, S.J. Bowen one side sole leather \$1.50, Susan Carter one bunch wool rolls 25 cts, Susan Carter bedstead & furniture \$1.00, Susan Carter bunch seed cotton 25 cts, John Carter 2 horse plows \$5.95, William Wallace one log chain \$2.50, John A. Bowen stretcher & singleline \$1.50, Jacob Williams one loom \$1.06 1/4, Margaret Trim scythe & cradle \$1.50, James Carter scythe & cradle \$1.51, Peter Carter one mowing scythe whitstone and stake 50 cts., R. R. Shipley one hatchet \$1.10, one hay fork H.B. Grywood? James Carter one cutting bow & knife 81 cts, one green hide J. H. Meoy \$3.12, one bridel John Casody \$1.10, one bridel Susan Carter 12 1/2 cts, one currecomb D.D. Deary 6 1/2 cts, 11 1/2 buschels of corn A.H. Meavy \$9.79, 6 bushel of wheat A.J. Shelton \$4.14,

Located in Monroe County: 201 bushels of corn, 147 dozen of oats, 1 fat hog and some smith tools (claims good)-----1 note on Fleming Thompson and D. H. Jamison \$4.00 due 15th November 1849, Hiel Buttrand \$2.00, one note on Noah Buttrand \$1.50, due 15th November 1849, Henderson Carter (claims bful) one note on D.D. Liana \$3.50 due 29th June 1849, 1 note on Henry Galliam for 44.00 due November 1848, 1 note on John Bradon \$2.00 due 15th November 1868, 1 note on Joseph Thompson \$2.50 due 15th November 1848, 1 note on Dudley Fields \$1.50 due the 15th November 1849, 1 note on Thompson Shipley \$1.50 due 15th November 1849, 1 note on J.M. Collins \$3.50 due 15th November 1849, 1 note on Lewis Mars \$2.00 due 15th November 1849. Total inventory sale \$415.57 1/2 cts, The foregoing is a full and perfect account of the sale of all the property of the estate of Jesse Carter decd directed by law to sold notes with good security was taken from the purchasers this twelve month after ? this the 25th January 1851. James Sewell Administrator of Jesse Carter decd.

### **1852 Spouse; McMinn County, Tennessee Estate Settlement**

McMinn County, Tennessee, Probate Court Book "E", page 197, 10 March 1852 Settlement by James Sewell Administrator; he paid equal amounts to heirs Peter, James, Henderson, John, and Lewis M. Carter, Margaret Trimm, and Levi Pressley. [Missing from this list are three children; Susannah (**CARTER**) who married Levi Pressley, Jesse Carter Jr. who married Catherine Pressley and Nancy (**CARTER**) who married Henry Pratt. Each of these children married Cherokees and Jesse left them out of his will and settlement.]

### **1852 Spouse McMinn County, Tennessee Will Probated**

Jesse Carter Sr.'s Will probated in McMinn County, Tennessee, Probate Court, Will probated 10 March 1852.

### **1860 Federal Census**

Sweet Water Post Office, District 1, McMinn, Tennessee, United States, page 209a, 7 June 1860, line 34, house 71, family 67

**CARTER**, Henderson w m 58; Matilda w f 48; Margaret w f 21; Louis w m 20; Jackson w m 16; **UNDERWOOD**, Robert w m 11; **CARTER**, Susanna w f 79

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

[All born in Tennessee except Susanna born in Virginia. Henderson is a farmer. Living next door to brother; James & Sarah (**KUTCH**) Carter family.]

## **1860-1865 Death of Susanna (HARMON) Carter**

Susanna "Susan" (**HARMON**) Carter died between the 7 June 1860 census date and 4 September 1865 date administrator to her estate was appointed by the court near Sweet Water Post Office, District 1, McMinn, Tennessee, United States.

## **1865 Probate Court of Susanna (HARMON) Carter's Estate**

McMinn County, Tennessee Probate Record Book "CR9", page 72, 4 September 1865- H. M. Simpson appointed administrator for Susannah Carter's estate.

## **1865 Probate Court of Susanna (HARMON) Carter's Estate**

McMinn County, Tennessee Probate Record Book "G", page 136, 23 November 1865- Sale of Susannah Carter's estate by administrator to buyers including Henderson and James Carter.

## **Susanna (HARMON) Carter Historical Chronology by Floyd Thomas Pratt F.H.C., M.A.G.I.**

- 1775            Susanna (**HARMON**) is born near the North Fork and of Otter River in Bedford, Virginia, United States.
- 1787-1791    Susanna (**HARMON**)'s family moves from Bedford County, VA. to Greene County, TN.
- 1798 Jan 9    Jesse Carter married Susanna (**HARMON**) in Greene, Tennessee.
- 1799 Sep 17   Jesse Carter is surety for marriage in Greene Co., TN.
- 1800           Son, Henderson C. Carter born in Greene Co., TN.
- 1802-1803    Daughter, Nancy (**CARTER**) born in Greene Co., TN.
- 1804           Son, James Carter born in Greene Co., TN.
- 1804 Sep 1    Jesse Carter is surety for marriage in Greene Co., TN.
- 1805           Jesse Carter tax list Greene Co., TN.
- 1805           Son, Levi Carter born in Greene Co., TN.
- 1809           Jesse Carter tax list Greene Co., TN.
- 1810           Jesse Carter tax list Greene Co., TN.
- 1810           Daughter, Margaret (**CARTER**) born in Greene Co., TN.
- 1811 Aug 2    Jesse Carter is surety for marriage in Greene Co., TN.
- 1811 Aug 15   Jesse Carter is surety for marriage in Greene Co., TN.
- 1812           Jesse Carter tax list Greene Co., TN.
- 1813           Son, John Carter born in Greene Co., TN.
- 1814           Daughter, Susanna (**CARTER**) born Greene Co., TN.
- 1815 Jul 26   Jesse Carter transferred land in Greene Co., TN.
- 1816           Susanna (??) Carter, motehr-in-law dies in Greene Co., TN.
- 1817           Son, Jesse Carter Jr., born in Greene Co., TN.
- 1818 Feb 1    Jesse Carter of Hawkins Co., TN. buys land on Puncheon Camp Creek.
- 1818           Son, Peter Carter born in Puncheon Camp Creek, Greene, Tennessee.
- 1820           Son, Lewis M. Carter born in Greene Co., TN.
- 1825           Gold is discovered in Monroe County, Tennessee.

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

1825 Apr 25 Jesse Carter of Greene Co., TN., sells land on Puncheon Camp Creek.  
1825 Jesse Carter moves to Monroe, Tennessee.  
1825 Jesse Carter inhabitant of Monroe Co., TN.  
1826 Jesse Carter inhabitant of Monroe Co., Tn.  
1827 Jesse Carter inhabitant of Monroe Co., TN.  
1828 Jesse Carter inhabitant of Monroe Co., TN.  
1830 Jesse Carter census Monroe Co., TN.  
1840 Jesse Carter census Monroe Co., TN.  
1840-1849 Jesse Carter moves to McMinn Co., TN.  
1849 Aug Jesse Carter died in McMinn Co., TN.  
1850 Jan 11 Jesse Carter's admistrators provide for widow in McMinn Co., TN.  
1850 Jan 25 Jesse Carter's inventory of estate in McMinn and Monroe Co., TN.  
1850 Oct 28 Susanna (**HARMON**) Carter census McMinn Co., TN.  
1851 Jan 25 Jesse Carter's estate sale in McMinn Co., TN.  
1852 Mar 10 Jesse Carter's Will probated in McMinn Co., TN.  
1860-1865 Susanna (**HARMON**) Carter dies in McMinn Co., TN.  
1865 Sep 4 Susanna (**HARMON**) Carter's administrator appointed in McMinn Co., TN.  
1865 Nov 23 Susanna (**HARMON**) Carter's estate sold in McMinn Co., TN.

Susanna married **Jesse Carter Sr.** 9 January 1798 in Greene, Tennessee, United States.

**18. John Dobbs**, son of **Chesley Dobbs** and **Hanna Posey Scott**, was born 8 May 1780 in Burke, North Carolina, United States and died in 1851 in Buffalo, McDonald, Missouri, United States at age 71.

### **1780 Birthblock for John Dobbs son of Chesley & Hanna Posey (SCOTT) Dobbs**

John Dobbs was born in Burke County, North Carolina Colony in 8 May 1780.

Date from the 1790 census states he was born

Date from the 1800 census states he was born

Date from the 1810 census states he was born

Date from the 1820 census states he was born

Date from the 1830 census states he was born 1771-1780.

Date from the 1840 census states he was born 1771-1780.

Date from the 1850 census states he was born 1780 in North Carolina.

Date from the headstone states he was born

Date from the obituary states he was born

### **1790 Federal Census age 10**

### **1800 Federal Census age 20**

### **1803 Marriage of John Dobba and Cynthia (OAKES)**

Since internet researchers have reported that John Dobbs was born in Burke County, North Carolina Colony, I would begin my search for their marriage record in that county. However, a more accuarte location would be wherever Cynthia's parents were living in the 1800 census. It was customary for the bride to marry in the home of her parents. Therefore, if we can locate where James & Elizabeth (**ADAMSON**) Oakes were residing in the 1800 census, that would be the

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

county to look for this marriage.

## **Research Note**

In order to determine where the following children were born looking at the Burke County, North Carolina deeds should reveal when John Dobbs sold his property. Also, looking at the deeds in McMinn and Claiborne Counties of Tennessee should show entry and departing dates. This will help to pinpoint the location of his property and the birthplace of his children. With this in mind, the following locations is strictly speculation and should not be used as definite.

## **1804 Childbirth of son: Ephraim Dobbs**

Ephraim Dobbs was born in Burke, North Carolina, United States on 23 June 1804.

## **1805 Childbirth of son: Hiram Dobbs**

Hiram Dobbs was born in Tennessee, United States in 1804.

## **1808 Childbirth of son Hezekiah Dobbs**

Hezekiah Dobbs was born in Tennessee, United States in 23 January 1808.

## **1810 Federal Census age 30**

## **1813 Childbirth of daughter: Mary Jane (DOBBS)**

Mary Jane (DOBBS) was born in McMinn, Tennessee, United States in 1813.

## **1815 Childbirth of son: Parris Lodwick Dobbs**

Parris Lodwick Dobbs was born in McMinn, Tennessee, United States in 1815.

## **1816 Childbirth of daughter: Abigail (DOBBS)**

Abigail (DOBBS) was born in McMinn, Tennessee, United States in 1816.

## **1817 Childbirth of daughter: Manila (DOBBS)**

Manila (DOBBS) was born in McMinn, Tennessee, United States in 1817.

## **1820 Federal Census age 40**

## **1820 Childbirth of son: Lide Wiles Dobbs**

Lide Wiles Dobbs was born in McMinn, Tennessee, United States in 14 February 1820.

## **1822 Childbirth of daughter: Rachel (DOBBS)**

Rachel (DOBBS) was born in McMinn, Tennessee, United States in 1822.

## **1823 Childbirth of daughter: Eva (DOBBS)**

Eva (DOBBS) was born in McMinn, Tennessee, United States in 1823.

## **1826 Childbirth of daughter: Jarusha (DOBBS)**

Jarusha (DOBBS) was born in Claiborne, Tennessee, United States in 1826.

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

## 1830 Federal Census age 50

Claiborne, Tennessee, United States, page 114, after 1 June 1830

**DOBBS**, John 0-0-2-0-0-0-0-1 0-2-0-3-0-0-1

free white males 10-14 [Lide W. age 11]; 10-14 [Paris age 15]; 50-59 [John age 50]

free white females 5-9 [Jarusha age 4]; 5-9 [Rachel age 6]; 15-19 [Manila age 13]; 15-19 [Abigail age 14]; 15-19 [Mary Jane age 17]; 40-49 [Cynthia age 43]

[Living a few doors down from Lucy Dobbs age 30-39 0-1 0-0-1-0-0-1]

## 1830-1840 Family Move

From Claiborne, Tennessee, United States to McMinn, Tennessee, United States

## 1840 Federal Census age 60

McMinn, Tennessee, United States, page 4a, after 1 June 1840

**DOBBS**, John 0-0-0-0-2-0-0-0-1 0-0-0-2-3-0-0-1

free white males 20-29 [Lide W. age 22]; 20-29 [Paris age 25]; 60-69 [John age 60]

free white females 15-19 [Jarusha age 14]; 15-19 [Rachel age 16]; 20-29 [Manila age 23]; 20-29 [Abigail age 26]; 20-29 [Mary Jane age 27]; 50-59 [Cynthia age 53]

## 1850 Federal Census age 70

District 53, McDonald, Missouri, United States, page 112a, 24 October 1850, line 17, house 270, family 270

**DOBBS**, John w m 70; Cynthia w f 63; Abigail w f 36; Rachael w f 26; **FOLLILLER**, Hiram w m 8 [John and Cynthia were born in North Carolina, the rest in Tennessee. John is a farmer.]

## 1850-1860 Death of spouse; Cynthia (OAKES) Dobbs

Cynthia (**OAKES**) Dobbs died in District 53, McDonald, Missouri, United States after 24 October 1850 census date and before the 1860 census date.

## 1851 Death of John Dobbs

John Dobbs died in District 53, McDonald, Missouri, United States in 1851. [needs verification]

John married **Cynthia Oakes** from 1802 to 1803 in Burke, North Carolina, United States. Marriage status: needs verification.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Ephraim Dobbs** was born 23 June 1804 in Burke, North Carolina, United States and died 13 March 1890 in Iowa City, Wright, Iowa, United States at age 85.
- ii. **Hiram Dobbs** was born in 1805 in Tennessee and died in 1860 in McDonald, Missouri, United States at age 55.
- iii. **Hezekiah Dobbs** was born 23 January 1808 in Tennessee and died 6 September 1876 in Elk River, McDonald, Missouri, United States at age 68.
- iv. **Mary Jane Dobbs** was born in 1813 in McMinn, Tennessee, United States.
- v. **Parris Lodwick Dobbs** was born in 1815 in McMinn, Tennessee, United States and died in 1878 in Buffalo, McDonald, Missouri, United States at age 63.

- 
- vi. **Abigal Dobbs** was born in 1816 in McMinn, Tennessee, United States and died in 1886 in Buffalo, McDonald, Missouri, United States at age 70.
  - vii. **Manila Dobbs** was born in 1817 in McMinn, Tennessee, United States and died in 1846 in McMinn, Tennessee, United States at age 29.
  - viii. **Lide Wiles Dobbs** was born 14 February 1820 in McMinn, Tennessee, United States and died 18 May 1862 at age 42. Lide married **Catherine Monroe** 1 November 1843 in McMinn, Tennessee, United States.
  - ix. **Rachel Dobbs** was born in 1822 in McMinn, Tennessee, United States.
  - x. **Eva Dobbs** was born in 1823 in McMinn, Tennessee, United States.
  - 9 xi. **Jarusha Dobbs**. Jarusha married **Peter T. Carter** 3 March 1842 in McMinn, Tennessee, United States.

**19. Cynthia Oakes**, daughter of **James Oakes** and **Elizabeth Adamson**, was born 24 November 1787 in Fauquier, Virginia, United States and died from 1850 to 1860 in District 53, McDonald, Missouri, United States at age 63.

**1787 Birthblock of Cynthia (OAKES) daughter of James and Elizabeth (ADAMSON) Oakes**

Cynthia (**OAKES**) was born in Fauquier, Virginia, United States on 24 November 1787.\_

Date from the 1790 census states she was born

Date from the 1800 census states she was born

Date from the 1810 census states she was born

Date from the 1820 census states she was born

Date from the 1830 census states she was born 1781-1790.

Date from the 1840 census states she was born 1781-1790.

Date from the 1850 census states she was born 1787 in North Carolina.

Date from the headstone states she was born

Date from the obituary states she was born

**1790 Federal Census age 3**

-

**1800 Federal Census age 13**

-

**1803 Marriage of John Dobbs and Cynthia (OAKES)**

Since internet researchers have reported that John Dobbs was born in Burke County, North Carolina Colony, I would begin my search for their marriage record in that county. However, a more accurate location would be wherever Cynthia's parents were living in the 1800 census. It was customary for the bride to marry in the home of her parents. Therefore, if we can locate where James & Elizabeth (**ADAMSON**) Oakes were residing in the 1800 census, that would be the county to look for this marriage.

-

**Research Note**

In order to determine where the following children were born looking at the Burke County, North Carolina deeds should reveal when John Dobbs sold his property. Also, looking at the deeds in McMinn and Claiborne Counties of Tennessee should show entry and departing dates. This will help to pinpoint the location of his property and the birthplace of his children. With this in mind, the following locations is strictly speculation and should not be used as definite.

-

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

## 1804 Childbirth of son: Ephraim Dobbs

Ephraim Dobbs was born in Burke, North Carolina, United States on 23 June 1804.\_

## 1805 Childbirth of son: Hiram Dobbs

Hiram Dobbs was born in Tennessee, United States in 1804.\_

## 1808 Childbirth of son Hezekiah Dobbs

Hezekiah Dobbs was born in Tennessee, United States in 23 January 1808.\_

## 1810 Federal Census age 23

## 1813 Childbirth of daughter: Mary Jane (DOBBS)

Mary Jane (DOBBS) was born in McMinn, Tennessee, United States in 1813.\_

## 1815 Childbirth of son: Parris Lodwick Dobbs

Parris Lodwick Dobbs was born in McMinn, Tennessee, United States in 1815.\_

## 1816 Childbirth of daughter: Abigail (DOBBS)

Abigail (DOBBS) was born in McMinn, Tennessee, United States in 1816.\_

## 1817 Childbirth of daughter: Manila (DOBBS)

Manila (DOBBS) was born in McMinn, Tennessee, United States in 1817.\_

## 1820 Federal Census age 33

## 1820 Childbirth of son: Lide Wiles Dobbs

Lide Wiles Dobbs was born in McMinn, Tennessee, United States in 14 February 1820.\_

## 1822 Childbirth of daughter: Rachel (DOBBS)

Rachel (DOBBS) was born in McMinn, Tennessee, United States in 1822.\_

## 1823 Childbirth of daughter: Eva (DOBBS)

Eva (DOBBS) was born in McMinn, Tennessee, United States in 1823.\_

## 1826 Childbirth of daughter: Jarusha (DOBBS)

Jarusha (DOBBS) was born in Claiborne, Tennessee, United States in 1826.

## 1830 Federal Census age 43

Claiborne, Tennessee, United States, page 114, after 1 June 1830

**DOBBS**, John 0-0-2-0-0-0-0-1 0-2-0-3-0-0-1

free white males 10-14 [Lide W. age 11]; 10-14 [Paris age 15]; 50-59 [John age 50]

free white females 5-9 [Jarusha age 4]; 5-9 [Rachel age 6]; 15-19 [Manila age 13]; 15-19 [Abigail age 14]; 15-19 [Mary Jane age 17]; 40-49 [Cynthia age 43]

[Living a few doors down from Lucy Dobbs age 30-39 0-1 0-0-1-0-0-1]



# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

## 1830-1840 Family Move

From Claiborne, Tennessee, United States to McMinn, Tennessee, United States

## 1840 Federal Census age 53

McMinn, Tennessee, United States, page 4a, after 1 June 1840

**DOBBS**, John 0-0-0-0-2-0-0-0-1 0-0-0-2-3-0-0-1

free white males 20-29 [Lide W. age 22]; 20-29 [Paris age 25]; 60-69 [John age 60]

free white females 15-19 [Jarusha age 14]; 15-19 [Rachel age 16]; 20-29 [Manila age 23]; 20-29 [Abigail age 26]; 20-29 [Mary Jane age 27]; 50-59 [Cynthia age 53]

## 1850 Federal Census age 63

District 53, McDonald, Missouri, United States, page 112a, 24 October 1850, line 17, house 270, family 270

**DOBBS**, John w m 70; Cyntha w f 63; Abigail w f 36; Rachael w f 26; **FOLLILLER**, Hiram w m 8 [John and Cynthia were born in North Carolina, the rest in Tennessee. John is a farmer.]

## 1850-1860 Death of Cynthia (OAKES) Dobbs

Cynthia (**OAKES**) Dobbs died in District 53, McDonald, Missouri, United States after 24 October 1850 census date and before the 1860 census date.

Cynthia married **John Dobbs** from 1802 to 1803 in Burke, North Carolina, United States. Marriage status: needs verification.

**20. Elijah Wedge**, son of **Elijah Wedge** and **Margaret Jackson**, was born 15 April 1781 in Monterey, Steuben, New York Colony and died 27 January 1865 in Tioga, Pennsylvania, United States at age 83.

Elijah married **Mary Fay** from 1807 to 1811.

The child from this marriage was:

10 i. **William B. Wedge**. William married **Annis Anna (\_\_\_\_)** in 1830-1834.

Elijah next married **Sarah "Sally" Traverse** in 1800-1806.

**21. Mary Fay** was born 25 June 1796 in Stafford, Tolland, Connecticut, United States.

Mary married **Elijah Wedge** in 1807-1811.

**24. Benjamin Davidson**, son of **Benjamin Davidson** and **Ann Patton**, was born in 1770 in Virginia Colonies and died in 1830 in Bedford, Bedford, Virginia, United States at age 60.

Benjamin married **Rebecca Numan** 30 November 1791 in Bedford, Bedford, Virginia, United States.

The child from this marriage was:

12 i. **John Robert Davidson**. John married **Rebecca Pennington** 1 September 1816 in Washington, Virginia, United States.

**25. Rebecca Numan** was born in 1770 in Virginia Colonies and died in 1850 in Smyth, Virginia, United States at age 80.

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

## Sixth Generation (3rd Great-Grandparents)

32. **Levi Carter Sr.**, son of **Unknown**, was born from 1736 to 1740 in Gloucester, New Jersey, New England, died 22 April 1811 near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States at age 74, and was buried in April 1811 in Carter Station Cemetery, Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States.

### **Cradle To Grave (C2G) Profile of Levi Carter Sr.** **by Floyd Thomas Pratt F.H.C., M.A.G.I. 5 July 2010**

#### **1736 Birthblock for Levi Carter Sr.**

Date from "**Family History of Levi Carter Descendants and Allied Families**" by Elizabeth Carter Schnegelberger and "**The Carters of Greene County, Tennessee**" by John Denton Carter. Professional genealogist Viron E. Payne, provided Levi Carter's death date, and approximate birthdate (ca 1736).

[These books are available on cd as a .pdf file from Floyd Thomas Pratt.]

[This date has not been verified. Both sources do not give their evidence for the date of 1736 from a professional researcher; Viron Payne. It is unknown at this time where he got the date, or who hired him.]

#### **1750-1762 Marriage of Levi Carter & Susanna ( )**

Between 1750-1762 either in New Jersey, Pennsylvania or before they moved to Point Marion, Monongahela, Virginia Colonies, because firstborn son; Caleb was born in Point Marion, Monongahela, Virginia Colonies. Checking Catholic or Luthern Churches in New Jersey, Pennsylvania or the Virginia Colonies might produce this marriage. Getting this marriage record is going to require hard research. This means...hands on-site digging through files in courthouses, marriage bond books, newspaper notices and old marriage record books of the local churches. Finding where they domiciled in New Jersey, which has been reported at Gloucester or Gloucestershire County, New Jersey, New England would be the place I would begin my search. I predict, the person who finds this record did exactly as I have suggested above. Floyd Thomas Pratt F.H.C., M.A.G.I. 22 August 2010

#### **1760's Family Move**

From New Jersey to Pennsylvania around 1760's

#### **1769-1770 Family Move**

Family moves from Pennsylvania to Monongahela County, Virginia (West Virginia) around 1770

Monogahela County, Virginia created in 1780. Land Claims in Monongahela and Preston County, Virginia (now West Virginia)

#### **1769-1770 Childbirth of son: Caleb Carter**

Caleb Carter was born near Point Marion, Monongahela, Virginia Colonies around 1769-1770.

-

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

## **Childbirth of son: John Carter**

John Carter we don't know anything about his birth, location, marriage or death. Only he appears in two Court documents and disappears after 16 October 1815.

## **1773 Childbirth of daughter: Rachel (CARTER)**

Rachel Carter was born near Point Marion, Monongahela, Virginia Colonies in 1773.

## **1774 Childbirth of son: Jesse Carter**

Jesse Carter was born near Point Marion, Monongahela, Virginia Colonies in 1774.

## **1775 Family Move**

From near Point Marion, Monongahela, Virginia Colonies to Levi Carter Sr. 1775 on Indian Creek at the mouth of Lemasters Run, near the village of Arnettsville, Monongahela County, Virginia (now West Virginia)

## **1777 Monogahela County, Virginia Military Involvement**

[1] American Revolutionary service in Monongahela County, Virginia, "**Historical Register of Virginians in the Revolution**" by Gwanthmey, Page 134.

[2] Pay Roll of Captain William Haymond's Company of Monongahela County Militia from the 15th of April until the 12th of June 1777.

[3] Served 2 months at Pickett's Fort twenty miles south of Morgantown, Virginia.

## **1777 Washington County, North Carolina is created**

The Johnson City-Jonesborough-Washington County region has a colorful and fascinating history. The county was established in 1777 as Washington County, North Carolina and was named in honor of General George Washington while the Revolutionary War was underway. At that time, "Washington County" included the geographic area that later became the **entire State of Tennessee**. The county also was part of the "State of Franklin" from 1784 through 1788 (an attempt to create the fourteenth state) prior to Tennessee becoming a state in 1796.

## **1777 Family Move**

Family move from Monongahela County, Virginia (now West Virginia) to Surry County, North Carolina around 1777

## **1780-1781 Family Move**

Family move from Surry County, North Carolina to Washington County, North Carolina around 1780-1781.

## **1780 Childbirth of daughter: Susanna (CARTER)**

Susanna (CARTER) was born near Lick Creek, Washington, North Carolina Colony in 1780.

## **1780-1781 Washington County, North Carolina Tax List**

Levi Carter Sr. on tax list of Washington County, North Carolina for 1780-1781

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

## **1781-1790 Childbirth of son: Nathan Carter**

Nathan Carter was born near Lick Creek, Washington, North Carolina, United States in 1781-1790.

## **1783 Greene County, North Carolina was created from Washington County, North Carolina.**

Greene County is rooted in the "Nolichucky settlement," which was established by pioneer Jacob Brown on land leased from the Cherokee in the early 1770s. The Nolichucky settlement aligned itself with the Watauga settlement in modern Elizabethton. Greene County was formed in 1783, when the area was still part of North Carolina. Frontiersman Davy Crockett was born in Greene County in 1786.

## **1783 Family Move**

Family move from Washington County, North Carolina to Greene County, North Carolina around 1783

[This may not have been a move. They could have been in the same place when the county was formed around them]

## **1783 End of British-American Revolutionary War official establishment of the United States of America**

## **1783-1785 Childbirth of son: Joseph Carter**

Joseph Carter was born near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, North Carolina between 1783-1785.

## **1786 Childbirth of son: Elijah Carter**

Elijah Carter was born near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, North Carolina on 29 March 1786.

## **Additional Source**

The following is from, "**Family History of Levi Carter, Descendants and Allied Families**", by Elizabeth Carter Schnegelberger, © 1991, Pages 3,5,9,10,11,14.

[This book is available on cd as a .pdf file from this author.]

Levi and other Carters, (John Sr.; Joseph; Caleb Sr.; and Nathan) were traced together from New Jersey to Greene County, Tennessee, maybe brothers. Also, David and Ephraim. In 1772, Caleb Carter Sr., claimed 400A of land in Monongalia County, Virginia. Two years prior to the Revolution, they served in Lord Dunmore's War. The document, "Captain Zackquill Morgan's Roll", p. 19-20 with seventy-six names, days served, and pay, dated 4 Oct 1775, included these names:

Levy (Levi) Carter-162 days; Pay 12:3:0

Caleb Carter-162 days; Pay 12:3:0

Joseph Carter-162 days; Pay 12:3:0

Levy (Levi) possibly about 40 years of age, had an active frontier life like others of his generation, and was fully capable of withstanding the hardships of military service. During

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

this time, 1775-1777, Levi Carter had land on Indian Creek, at the mouth of LeMasters Run, near present day Arnettsville. The town was Point Marion, Virginia, where Monongalia River and the Cheat River meet. (see map)

Levi Carter and John Carter Sr. both served two months at Pickett's Fort, located on the Monongalia River about twenty miles south of present Morgantown, Virginia. They were under the command of Capt. William Haymond and Lt. Morgan Morgan. This document preserved by the Haymond family, carries the title of "Pay Roll of Capt. William Haymond's Company of Monongalia County Militia", from the 15th of April until the 12th of June 1777. Twenty eight names were on the payroll. [Gwathmey's "**Historical Register of Virginians in the Revolution**", page 134.]

Later in 1777, Carter's moved south through the Shenandoah Valley Appalachian Mountains, to Surrey County, northwest North Carolina just south of the Virginia line, where Levi Sr., Caleb, Jesse, Nathaniel, John and others are listed as soldiers from North Carolina. (Allen, Penelope Johnson, "**Tennessee Soldiers in the Revolution**", p17.)

The Carter's of Washington and Sullivan counties, North Carolina (Greene County, TN. by 1783) were included in 1780-81 "**Inventory of Taxable Property of the Twelfth District in the Present Circulating Currency**" from Washington County, North Carolina. Abraham, oldest son of John Carter Sr.; Caleb Carter Sr., not Levi's son; John Carter; Joseph Carter; and Levi Carter Sr.

They paid taxes until the 1783 Land Act by North Carolina, when each Carter head filed a claim for a given number of acres. Levi Carter, Sr. and John Carter, Sr. with adjoining tracts of land on Lick Creek Possessed no more than squatters rights----- built a Fort (Carter Fort), planted a crop, and tried to obtain a deed.

A historical marker "John Carter established a settlement in 1783" at Carter's Station in Greene County, Tennessee, located 8 miles northwest of Greeneville on Hwy. 70, near the old Albany Post Office. Originally it was on the old Babbs Mill Wagon Road that ran east and west through Greene county from near Rheatown to the Hawkins county line near Bull's Gap. Carter's built their fort on present-day site of Carter's Station and Cemetery, where they fought the Cherokee Indians at Lookout Mountain. It was an intensive battle and lasted nearly a decade, with the whites prevailing.

[It should be noted that this battle which took ten years; the Cherokees fighting for their survival, the Carters seeking more land ensued bitter resentment on both sides of the conflict. When three of Jesse Carter Sr's children married Cherokees, my 3ggrandmother...Nancy (**CARTER**) married Henry Pratt son of a Cherokee chief, in 1820, her father; Jesse disowned all of them and left them out of his will.-Floyd Thomas Pratt F.H.C., M.A.G.I. 2009]

A Revolutionary War voucher made out to Levi Carter, State of North Carolina, No. 3538 was for L12:3. The auditors for the counties of Washington and Sullivan, North Carolina, certified that Levi Carter received in account twelve pounds, three shillings, dated 12 June 1783.

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

The Carter's of Surry County, North Carolina, had supported the Revolution in both Virginia and North Carolina, while living on Indian lands, and had contributed soldiers to the cause. The King's proclamation in 1763, forbid white settlement west of the Appalachian Divide, so they were vulnerable to severe punishment by the British. Local Tories could identify the Carter's as enemies of the King, and soon after 1782, the Carter Patriarch's reached the conclusion that they could save their families by migrating en masse with the other threatened families to the Watauga-Tennessee Valley frontier. Some of the Carter's in the War lived long enough to apply for a Revolutionary War pension about 1830, and gave New Jersey as their birthplace.

These claims along Lick Creek were entered in North Carolina books during 1783-84, but four to ten years passed before receiving a full title. No sooner than the ink was dry on the original claim, ownership began to change by way of sales and purchases, gifts to children or other relatives, and by bequests to heirs. The original surveys and plats of Carter land grants are in North Carolina State Archives at Raleigh.

### **Original Carter Land Claims in Greene County, Tennessee**

name	acres	location	deed date
John Carter Sr. 1789	100	Gists Creek of Lick Creek	27 November
Benjamin Carter, son of John Sr. 1787	100	On Roaring Fork of Lick Creek	20 September
Abraham Carter, son of John Sr. 1787	275	Between Lick Creek and Dry Fork	20 September
John Carter Jr., son of John Sr. 1787	250	Between Lick Creek and Dry Fork	20 September
Daniel Carter, son of John Sr. 1787	400	On both sides of Lick Creek	20 September
Jacob Carter, son of John Sr. 1787	200	On Roaring Fork of Lick Creek	20 September
Levi Carter Sr. Jan 1793	175	Both sides of Lick Creek mouth of Camp Creek	12 January 1793
Caleb Carter Sr. 1787	500	On Lick Creek	20 September
Joseph Carter Sr.	200	Grassy Creek of Lick Creek	12 January 1793
Nathan Carter, (prob. son of Levi Sr.) 1793	200	On Camp Creek	12 January

### **1790 Federal Census age 54**

not listed

### **1792 Greene County, North Carolina (Tennessee Court of Common Pleas)**

Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions, 44. page 340  
Indenture 13 Aug 1792 Joseph Carter, Senr, of Greene Co & Terr of US south of river Ohio,  
formerly North Carolina, one part, and Francis Casteel, formerly an inhabitant of sd Greene

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

Co, now living S of French Broad river & Terr aforesaid, other part, 150 pounds pd, bordering on & crossing Lick creek. Wit: Levy Carter, Joseph Casteel, David Key.

### **1793 Greene County, Tennessee Property Transaction**

State of North Carolina, No. #1238 12 January 1793, Levi Carter:

*To all whom these presents shall come Greeting----Know ye that we for and in consideration of the sum of ten Pounds for every hundred acres hereby guaranteed paid into our Treasury by Levi Carter, have given and granted and by these presents do give and grant unto the said Levi Carter, a tract of land containing one hundred and seventy-five acres, (175A) lying and being in our County of Greene, on both sides of Lick Creek. Beginning at the mouth of Punching Camp Creek at a beech, then North 92 poles to an ash, then East 130 poles to two hickories, then South 32 poles to a white oak, then East 25 poles to a post oak, then South 154 poles to a white oak, then West 155 poles to a white oak, then North 94 poles to the beginning; do by the plot hereunto doth appear together with all woods, waters, mines, minerals, hereditaments, appurtenances to the said land belonging pertaining to hold to the said Levi Carter, his heirs and assigns forever, yielding and paying to us such sums of money yearly or otherwise as our General Assembly from time to time may direct. Provided always that the said Levi Carter shall cause this grant to be Registered in the Register's Office of our said County of Greene, within the time limited by law, otherwise the same shall be void and of no effect. In testimony whereof we have caused these our letters to be made patent and our Great to be hereunto affixed. Witness: Richard Dobbs Spaight, Esquire, our Governor Captain General and Commander in Chief, at Newburn, the 12th day of January in the 17th year of our Independence and in the year of our Lord 1793. Signed: J. Glasgow, Secretary. Richard Dobbs Spaight*

[A pole was equal to 16.5 feet-----Floyd Thomas Pratt]

Levi Carter's name appears frequently in the Greene County Court minutes from 1783- , as well as that of Abraham, James, Joseph, and Daniel. Caleb and Levi are named in 1784, in court cases as plaintiff or defendant; or to register an earmark for their hogs; jury lists; or appointments. In August 1786, "Ordered that a road be laid off from Babbs Mill to the County line below Swan Ponds", and named Joseph Carter , Abraham Carter, Levi Carter and nine other men to view, mark, and report to the November Court. This was the year 1786, that Levi Carter's son, our Elijah Carter was born. [When the text says our Elijah Carter, Elizabeth Carter Schnegelberger is referring to Elijah as her direct line.-----Tom Pratt]

In December 1784, the State of Franklin was organized; and Southwest Territory (South of Ohio) was formed to provide state or territorial government for Washington, Sullivan and Greene counties. Carter Station Campgrounds date back to September 20, 1787, at which time one of the church founders, Joseph Carter received a land grant from the State of North Carolina. A Christain Society was organized in 1790 and an outdoor preaching place was built on the hill in the present Carter's Station cemetery. Traveling circuit riders preached at Carter Station in the early years, and services were held there until the Great Revival Era near the turn of the century. Shortly after 1800, a chruch, 40 x 30 was built of hewed pine logs, two-story covered with boards and had but one window. Two local ministers, the Rev. Benjamin Van Pelt, and Rev. Benjamin Williams served the church for many years. The latter

## **Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter**

---

is buried on the camp meeting ground. The Van Pelt home on Lick Creek was a favorite stopping place for Bishop Francis Asbury when he visited the area. This famous camp meeting site, had a large shed early in the century. A second shed was built in 1847--"the best in East Tennessee". In 1836, nine additional acres was purchased for camp meetings. In 1878 the present building was erected. "The present congregation at Carter's Station; United Methodist Church (formerly Albany) is striving to fulfill their obligation to God and to the founders of Old Carter's Station, and pledge to keep in service that which in trust has been passed down to them.

Carter's were numerous in America at the time of the first census, 1790, as number 63, appearing 651 times. In 1805, Levi Carter and Peter Cassel were on the tax rolls in Greene County, Tennessee. A newspaper article about Carter Station United Methodist Church, "Early white settlers from New Jersey, by way of Pennsylvania, Virginia, and Surrey County North Carolina, came upon a fortified Indian Village, made peace with the Indians and established a settlers fort in 1783. Many of the settlers and members of their families and their descendants are buried in the cemetery near the site of the fort. The first person buried was a Mr. Hardin whose mocassins became entangled in the brush of a cane-brake on the north side of Lick Creek when he was overtaken by the (Cherokee) Indians, and killed." (Greeneville Tennessee Sun, newspaper, 25 July 1979.)

The 1805 Camp meeting at Carter's Station began 23 August 1805, and lasted four (4) days. 10,000 people came. The families camped. (Greeneville Tennessee first newspaper in 1805.)

### **1793 Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas**

Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions, Book 23 page 454 No. 1238 - Levi Carter - 175 acres on both sides Lick Creek. Richard Dobbs Spraight at Newbern, 12 January 1793.

### **1793 Childbirth of son; Levi Carter Jr.**

Levi Carter Jr. was born near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, North Carolina on 1793.

### **1796 State of Tennessee Created**

The State of Tennessee is rooted in the Watauga Association, a 1772 frontier pact generally regarded as the first constitutional government west of the Appalachians. What is now Tennessee was initially part of North Carolina, and later part of the Southwest Territory. Tennessee was admitted to the Union as the 16th state on June 1, 1796.

### **1798 Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas**

Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions, Book 24, page 49: September 8, 1798  
Joseph Carter sold to Levy Carter (Sr.) 203 acres on Roaring Fork of Lick Creek. Signed by his mark.

### **1800 Federal Census age 64**



# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

Census lost

## **1803 Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas**

Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions, 1803, Registered January 4, 1804. An older Joseph died in the fall of 1811, after Levi, and Elijah purchased several items, among them the Family Bible, at his sale.

## **1808 Greene County, Tennessee Marriage Surety**

Greene County, Tennessee, Marriage Record #1236, 4 January 1808  
Levi Carter is surety for the marriage of Joseph Carter and Betsy Jones in Greene Co., TN.

## **1809 Greene County, Tennessee Will Written**

Greene County, Tennessee, Probate Court 25 December 1809

*Levy Carter Will*

*In the name of God amen be it remembered that I Levy Carter of County of Greene and the State of Tennessee being sick and weak in body and knowing that it is appointed once to die do make and publish this my last Will and Testament in Manner and form following that is to say first I give and bequeath unto my beloved wife Susanna some of all my estate both real and personal property during her lifetime or widowhood and it is my will that my sons Joseph and Elijah receive no more than they have already received until the rest of my heirs receive the said sum of sixty dollars in trade. Then after her decease for all my property to decend and be equally divided amongst all my heirs and I do hereby constitute and appoint my wife Susanna sole Executrix of this my last Will and Testament hereby revoking all former Wills by me made in witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal twenty fifth day of December in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and nine. Levy Carter (Seal) Signed, sealed, published and declared by the above named Levy Carter to be his Will and Testament in the presents of us who at his request and in his presents have here unto suscribed our names as Witnesses to the same. Test: David Key, Christopher Kirby, William Jones*

## **1810 Federal Census age 74**

Not listed

## **1811 Death of Levi Carter Sr.**

Levi Carter Sr. died 22 April 1811 in Greene, Tennessee, United States.

[Professional genealogist Viron E. Payne, provided Levi Carter's death date, and approximate birthdate (ca 1736). Historian T. Elmer Cox of Greeneville, Tennessee listed Carter Station Cemetery (originally Carter Fort) as Levi's burial place. Date from "**Family History of Levi Carter, Descendants and Allied Families**" by Elizabeth Carter Schnegelberger. ]

## **1811 Burial of Levi Carter Sr.**

Probably Carter Cemetery, Albany, Greene Co., Tennessee.

## **Levi Carter Sr. Post Death Collateral Transactions**

Some of the following transactions took place before and after the death of Levi Carter Sr.

## **Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter**

---

Not all researchers think it is important to date or list their sources. I have listed these transactions so that future researchers can look these up and put the proper dates on the transaction. As I have always said...Genealogy without documentation is mythology. Floyd Thomas Pratt F.H.C., M.A.G.I.

### **1815 Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas**

Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions (1814-1818), page 253, 26 July 1815

On 26 July 1815, 15A each from Jesse, John and Levy Carter was transferred to Caleb and Joseph Carter, for their parts as heirs of Levy Carter (deceased). (his sons.)

### **1815 Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas**

Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions 16 October 1815  
Levi's daughter, Susannah (**CARTER**) and her husband Absalom Templeton sold their 16A share to Joseph Carter. (John Carter was a witness).

### **1815 Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas**

Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions 13 September 1815

Levi's daughter, Rachel (**CARTER**) and her husband John Hartley sold their share to Caleb Carter (bro).

[If Susannah's land (Levi Carter Sr. estate) was divided equally at 15 and 16 ares each, there might have been 10 children.]

Greene County, Tennessee Court Minutes as researched by Martha Hayes, descendant of Elijah's youngest daughter Martha Carter-Ross-McDaniel-Swank, in 1976.

### **1815 Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas**

Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions, Book 10, page 487:

Indenture made July 26, 1815, between Jesse, John, Levy, Caleb and Joseph "sell and forever quit claim to heirs of a certain tract of land granted Levy Carter, deceased, being in Greene County on the waters of Lick Creek wherein we have now been heirs which tract or piece of land as our part as legatees. After the death of our mother, Susannah Carter, we will forever warrant and defend" etc. Registered October 24 1816, in the presence of David Key and Samuel Keller. All signed with a mark.

### **1815 Court of Common Pleas**

Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions, Book 11, page 414:

Indenture made September 13, 1815. John and Rachel (**CARTER**) Hartley to Caleb Carter. Sale of a certain tract of land granted to Levi Carter, deceased, lying in Greene County on the waters of Lick Creek wherein we have not become heirs which tract or piece of land was our part as an legatees after the death of our Mother, Susannah Carter, we will forever warrant

## **Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter**

---

and defend, etc. Proved July Session 1817. Registered April 6, 1819.

### **1816 Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas**

Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions 27 July 1816  
Elijah Carter transferred his share to Joseph Carter, (with Joseph Carter Sr. and Jabesh Carter, witnesses.)

### **1816 Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas**

Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions, Book 10, page 481:

Indenture made January 29, 1816, 15 acres sold by Elijah Carter to Joseph Carter (Bro) "sell and forever quit claim" after the death of our mother Susanna Carter, I will forever warrant and defend from myself, my heirs, executors, administrators or assigns my part as an heir of a certain tract of land granted to Levy Carter, deceased, lying in Greene County on the waters of Lick Creek, whereon I have become an heir." Registered 22 October 1816. (Elijah and family had moved to Campbell County, Tennessee early in 1816.)

### **1818 Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas**

Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions, Book 11, page 239:

Jesse Carter of Hawkins County paid \$400. for 100 acres of land from Robert Ruader. February 1, 1818 on Puncheon Camp Creek---original grant 1787. John Prince and Caleb Carter witnesses. April session 1818. Registered May 27, 1818.

### **1819 Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas**

Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions, Book 12, page 422:

Indenture made January 16, 1819. Elijah Carter sells to Farmer Pogue 32A. It adjoined John and Rachel (**CARTER**) Hartley (Elijah's sister). Witnessed by Samuel Tarkins and Joseph Carter. Proved January 1822 session, and Registered April 17, 1822.

### **1819 Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas**

Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions, Book 12, page 18

April 16, 1819 Caleb Carter and George Weems \$30. for 6 acres. "I said Ccaleb, purchased of Levy Carter (Jr.) thus south to Puncheon Camp Creek or small part that fell to me by heirship the 6 acres lying on the West side of Puncheon Camp Creek and being a part of a tract granted to Levy Carter (Sr.) by the state of North Carolina. (This is Levy Jr.; Levi Sr. died 1811. It should be noted that George Weems and Nancy (**CARTER**) were married on 6 February 1797 in Greene Co., TN. She could have been a sister to Caleb Carter.)

### **1819 Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas**

Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions, Book 14, page 213:

Elijah Carter (sic) Aug 3, 1822. I (Martha Hayes) did not understand this transaction. Proved

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

October session 1827. Registered Dec. 12, 1827.

## **1825 Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas**

Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions, Book 19, page 151:

April 25, 1825 Jesse Carter of Greene County sold to Abraham Weems 100 acres for \$400. on Puncheon Camp Creek. Part of a 1787 patent. Signed Jesse (his x mark) Carter. Witnesses: Joseph Carter and George Weems. April session 1826. Registered April. 30, 1838.

## **Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas**

Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions Book 3, page 474:

Levi Carter North Carolina land grant in Tennessee.

## **Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas**

Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions Book 8, page 180:

Levi Carter sale of land to David Key and Elijah Billingsley.

## **Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas**

Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions, Book 9, page 477:

Levi Carter sale of land to Caleb Carter. (This concludes pertinent information about the Levi Carter family other than Elijah Carter and his descendants, from Elizabeth Carter Schnegelberger's book.----Tom Pratt)

## **Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas**

Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions, Book 24. Ditto from Babbs Hill to Bulls Gap and that Isaac Ballard, Phillip Babb, Seth Babb, Abraham Carter, John Carter, Joseph Roberts, Joseph Self, Thomas Fresher (Frazier), Levi Carter, Dennis Harty, Richard Robins, Joseph Carter view and mark etc. Issd. [no date]

## **Chronological History of Levi Carter Sr. by Floyd Thomas Pratt F.H.C., M.A.G.I.**

- 1736 Levi Carter is born possibly in Wales or Gloucester, New Jersey, New England.
- 1750-1760 Levi Carter leaves Wales and settles in New Jersey, New England.
- 1760-1770 Levi Carter Sr. & John Carter Sr. leave New Jersey through Pennsylvania to Virginia.
- 1756-1769 Levi Carter and Susanna (\_\_\_\_) are married between New Jersey and Monongalia County, Virginia.
- 1769-1770 Son, Caleb Carter born at Point Marion, Monongalia County, Virginia.
- 1770-1780 Son, John Carter born at Point Marion, Monongalia County, Virginia.
- 1774 Son, Jesse Carter born at Arnettsville, Monongalia County, Virginia.
- 1774 Levi Carter served in Lord Dunmore's War and was paid on October 4, 1775.
- 1775 Levi Carter files land claim of 400 Acres in Monongalia County, Virginia.

## **Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter**

---

1775-1784 Daughter, Rachel (**CARTER**) born in Monongalia County, Virginia.  
1777 Apr 15 Levi Carter joins Monongalia County Militia in Monongalia County, Virginia.  
1777 Jun 12 Levi Carter discharged from Monongalia County Militia in Monongalia County, Virginia.  
1777 Levi Carter family move from Monongalia County, Virginia to Surey County, North Carolina.  
1777 Levi Carter tax rolls in Surey County, North Carolina and Sullivan County, North Carolina  
1777 Levi Carter listed as soldier in Surrey County, North Carolina  
1777-1780 Levi Carter family move from Surrey County, North Carolina to Washington County, North Carolina.  
1780 Levi Carter on tax rolls in Washington County, North Carolina  
1780 Daughter, Susanna (**CARTER**) born in Washington County, North Carolina  
1780 Levi Carter Sr. in the Battle of Kings Mountain in North Carolina.  
1780-1790 Son, Nathan Carter born in Washington County, North Carolina  
1781 Levi Carter on tax rolls in Washington County, North Carolina  
1783 Greene County, Tennessee is formed from Washington County, North Carolina.  
1783 Jun 12 Levi Carter receives 12 pounds, 3 shillings for revolutionary war service in Washington County, North Carolina.  
1782-1783 Levi Carter moves on Lick Creek, near Albany, Greene County, Tennessee.  
1783-1784 Levi Carter applies for land claim in Greene County, Tennessee.  
1783 Levi Carter establishes permanent residence in Greene County, Tennessee.  
1783 Levi Carter Sr. helps build Carter's Fort at Carters Station to fight Cherokees (my ancestors) in Greene County, Tennessee.  
1783-1785 Son, Joseph Carter is born in Greene County, Tennessee.  
1786 Mar 29 Son, Elijah Carter is born in Greene County, Tennessee.  
1786 Nov Levi Carter named to road report for the Greene County Court in Greene County, Tennessee.  
1787 Sep 20 Levi Carter helps to establish Carter Station Campgrounds in Greene County, Tennessee.  
1793 Jan 12 Levi Carter recieves land grant from North Carolina Courts for 175 acres on Lick Creek in Greene County, Tennessee.  
1793 Son, Levi Carter Jr. is born in Greene County, Tennessee.  
1798 Sep 8 Levi Carter buys 203 acres in Greene County, Tennessee.  
1805 Levi Carter on tax roll Greene County, Tennessee.  
1808 Jan 11 Levi Carter surety for son; Joseph's marriage in Greene County, Tennessee.  
1809 Dec 25 Levi Carter writes will in Greene County, Tennessee.  
1811 Apr 22 Levi Carter Sr. dies in Greene County, Tennessee.

### **Let's Get the Facts Straight**

**By Floyd Thomas Pratt F.H.C., M.A.G.I.**

**22 August 2010**

### **The CONFLICT**

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

I keep running across several sources written by researchers who do not seem to have a firm grasp of the facts. I suppose it depends on your sympathies as to who you wish to side.

When I began my pursuit of my Cherokee ancestry, I read over 45 books covering their early European ancestry their divine guidance to the South American continent and eventually their migration through North America eventually occupying most of the eastern portion of the United States.

In my pursuit of my Cherokee ancestry, I discovered other authors writing books with a lack of truth and facts maybe due to ignorance, or their failure to research, nevertheless one such example follows.

First, in order to explain the story, you the reader needs to be acquainted with the Carter family background.

A large family of Carters reportedly coming from Wales to Gloucester County, New Jersey begins this conflict. There is a large contingent of researchers including myself who feel that my 5<sup>th</sup> Great Grandfather; Levi Carter Sr. may have been born in New Jersey in 1736.

Levi with brothers John, Nathan, Caleb, and Joseph, sibling identity has not been proven left New Jersey and settled for a while in Pennsylvania around the 1760's, as they pushed into the wilderness of North America engaging in warfare with native populations.

They left Pennsylvania and began purchasing land in Monongahela and Preston Counties of Virginia what is now West Virginia. They lived in the area and continued their warlike behavior with the natives.

Living in this area offered them the opportunity to join the American forces against the British and conduct war against both the British and the Cherokees which they had acquired a strong dislike.

This "might is right" attitude set the stage for years of bitter rivalry against the Cherokees. Many Carters lost their lives in that struggle and Cherokee resentment ran strong in the Carter family.

The Carters decided to move to Surry County, North Carolina where they continued their war against the British and the natives.

The Tories, loyal to the British, forced the Carter's out of Surry County and the Carter's fled for the safety of their lives and their families to the western most portion of North Carolina, which was Washington County.

Washington County after the Revolutionary War became Greene County, Tennessee in 1783.

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

The following collaborates this.

The following is from, "**Family History of Levi Carter, Descendants and Allied Families**", by Elizabeth Carter Schnegelberger, © 1991, Pages 3,5,9,10,11,14.

*Levy (Levi) possibly about 40 years of age, had an active frontier life like others of his generation, and was fully capable of withstanding the hardships of military service. During this time, 1775-1777, Levi Carter had land on Indian Creek, at the mouth of LeMasters Run, near present day Arnettsville. The town was Point Marion, Virginia, where Monongalia River and the Cheat River meet.*

*Levi Carter and John Carter Sr. both served two months at Pickett's Fort, located on the Monongalia River about twenty miles south of present Morgantown, Virginia. They were under the command of Capt. William Haymond and Lt. Morgan Morgan.*

*Later in 1777, Carter's moved south through the Shenandoah Valley Appalachian Mountains, to Surrey County, northwest North Carolina just south of the Virginia line, where Levi Sr., Caleb, Jesse, Nathaniel, John and others are listed as soldiers from North Carolina. (Allen, Penelope Johnson, "Tennessee Soldiers in the Revolution", p17.)*

Also, from the same source...

*The Carter's of Surry County, North Carolina, had supported the Revolution in both Virginia and North Carolina, while living on Indian lands, and had contributed soldiers to the cause. The King's proclamation in 1763, forbid white settlement west of the Appalachian Divide, so they were vulnerable to severe punishment by the British. Local Tories could identify the Carter's as enemies of the King, and soon after 1782, the Carter Patriarch's reached the conclusion that they could save their families by migrating en masse with the other threatened families to the Watauga-Tennessee Valley frontier. Some of the Carter's in the War lived long enough to apply for a Revolutionary War pension about 1830, and gave New Jersey as their birthplace.*

*The Carter's of Washington and Sullivan counties, North Carolina (Greene County, TN. by 1783) were included in 1780-81 "Inventory of Taxable Property of the Twelfth District in the Present Circulating Currency" from Washington County, North Carolina. Abraham, oldest son of John Carter Sr.; Caleb Carter Sr., not Levi's son; John Carter; Joseph Carter; and Levi Carter Sr.*

*They paid taxes until the 1783 Land Act by North Carolina, when each Carter head filed a claim for a given number of acres. Levi Carter, Sr. and John Carter, Sr. with adjoining tracts of land on Lick Creek Possessed no more than squatter's rights----- built a Fort (Carter Fort), planted a crop, and tried to obtain a deed.*

*A historical marker "John Carter established a settlement in 1783" at Carter's Station in Greene County, Tennessee, located 8 miles northwest of Greeneville on Hwy. 70, near the*

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

*old Albany Post Office. Originally it was on the old Babbs Mill Wagon Road that ran east and west through Greene County from near Rheatown to the Hawkins county line near Bull's Gap. Carter's built their fort on present-day site of Carter's Station and Cemetery, where they fought the Cherokee Indians at Lookout Mountain. It was an intensive battle and lasted nearly a decade, with the whites prevailing.*

*A newspaper article about Carter Station United Methodist Church, "Early white settlers from New Jersey, by way of Pennyslvania, Virginia, and Surrey County North Carolina, came upon a fortified Indian Village, made peace with the Indians and established a settlers fort in 1783".*

*Many of the settlers and members of their families and their descendants are buried in the cemetery near the site of the fort. The first person buried was a Mr. Hardin whose moccasins became entangled in the brush of a cane-brake on the north side of Lick Creek when he was overtaken by the (Cherokee) Indians, and killed." (Greeneville Tennessee Sun, newspaper, 25 July 1979.)*

### **Rumor Control**

As a descendant of the Cherokees that lived in that area, I cannot let writers fabricate stories about the Cherokee peoples to justify their ancestor's warlike actions.

If what the above writer said was true, that the Carters arrived near Lick Creek in newly formed Greene County, Tennessee in 1783, they made peace with the local Cherokees, then what would be the necessity of building a Fort they named Carter's Fort?

The truth is that white settlers had been forging across the Appalachian Mountains for decades in contrary to the British Crown's assurances to the Cherokee's that they, the whites would not invade native people's land.

This had been the law since the 1756 Proclamation by King George. When the Americans decided they did not want to live by the rules of England, they broke treaty and started to invade and war with the Cherokee and other native peoples, all in the pursuit of stealing their land and resources.

The British came to the Native peoples and assured them that if they, the Cherokees would fight for the British, in what the Americans called the Revolutionary War, the Crown would enforce the 1756 proclamation.

The White Americans also solicited the native peoples to fight on their side, but could not offer any reassurances or protection against white encroachment.

The natives chose the British based on the ideals of preserving their land and way of life.

Technically, they didn't care for either group of Whites or the reasons for the war, however, preserving their families against white encroachment was the foundation of their decision.



## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

The lesser of the two evils were the British, so the decision was made to support the British in the hope of preserving their life. What would you have done?

In my opinion, the wrong side won the war. If the British had won, they would have honored the treaties with *ALL* the natives and there would have been no genocide or "Trail of Tears".

The native's rights would have been respected and any white encroachment would have been reconciled without war, preserving the sovereignty of the native people nations.

The landscape of North America would have large patches of native people's nations under the guidance and authority of the British Crown...the native populations would have prospered and flourished.

There would be large sections of Cherokee lands, Choctaw lands, Seminole lands, Apache lands, Chickasaw lands and hundreds of other native people's land honored by treaties that the British Crown would have honored, as they had done in hundreds of other countries around the world.

The North American continent would have been one large British colony with many subcultures making up their divisions.

Many forget, that the French land sale to Jefferson in 1803 of the Louisiana Territory had a stipulation that demanded the Americans did not take native peoples land away by force and the Americans were to honor and respect the sovereignty of the Native peoples nations.

It didn't take Jackson long before he violated that portion of the contract and began making agreements with various states like, Georgia to remove and "kick out" the natives under what is now known as the Georgia Compact.

Because the Americans won the Revolutionary War, the beginning of the genocide of thousands of native tribes began and the very people who once helped and assisted those helpless Europeans were repaid by treachery, lawlessness, thievery and murder.

The prosperity of America today, was achieved through a century of bloodshed against the native peoples.

Even though I was not involved in the process or decisions of the 1800's activities with the native governments, I still feel ashamed for the participation that my "other" ancestors may have played in the demise of these great people.

America wears a large red stain on its garment...stained with the blood of its native children.

### **The War Continues...**

The outcome of the Revolutionary War is well documented, however the fighting did not stop.

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

The British and the Americans reconciled but the Carters and other whites continued their war against the Cherokees and other native populations.

As stated above, when the Carter's arrived in Greene County 1783, they arrived in the middle of a 10-year war that had been going on with the Cherokee people. They built the fort because they had to...for their safety.

The war with the Cherokees ended around 1785 due to the superior technology of the whites. Also, the whites outnumbered these small tribes and villages and could destroy a whole tribe with their weapons.

The whites would burn their crops, burn their homes and kill their livestock. Look what they did to the western tribes by destroying the buffalo.

When the Cherokees finally gave up, they lost more than the war. The Americans wanted to set an example and teach other native tribes what the consequences of war with the whites would entail.

The Cherokees once claimed land from the Ohio River to the Appalachians into South Carolina through Georgia to the Mississippi River amounting to millions of acres.

The American Government through threats of annihilation and genocide swindled the Cherokees through a hundred written treaties out of all their lands, except a few parcels of land in North Carolina and Oklahoma.

Even the land in Oklahoma was taken away from them when oil was discovered in 1897.

### Carter Animosity

The Carter's had a deep hatred for the Cherokees since they had fought with them most of their lives.

Levi Carter's son; Jesse Carter Sr. married Susanna (**HARMON**) and raised 10 children mostly in the Greene County, Tennessee area.

The name Harmon means war-man. There are many documented stories of the Harmon's warring with the natives. The Harmons would go out of their way to fight the natives and they enjoyed it.

Three of Jesse's children married Cherokees; daughter...Nancy married Cherokee, Henry Pratt; son...Jesse Jr. married Cherokee, Catherine (**PRESLEY**) and daughter...Susanna married Levi Presley another Cherokee.

The Presley's were from North Carolina also of native ancestry and part of the Presley family of Elvis Vernon Presley, the singer.

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

When Jesse Carter Sr. died in 1849, he left those three children *out of his will* and gave them no inheritance because they married Cherokees. Jesse's elder Carter's hatred of the people they abused, killed and stole life, limb and property transcended generations and filtered to their sons and grandsons.

Thankfully, Jesse's wife Susanna did not feel the same way and after Jesse died, Susanna gave those three children some property in Monroe and McMinn Counties before her death in 1865.

Thank goodness for the tender mercies of our wives...they may save us yet.

## **American's Owe a Debt**

So, the next time you hear someone boasting about their pioneer ancestors and how they forged a life out of the wilderness, remember without the Powhatan natives, the Jamestown settlement would have been decimated.

The Pilgrims would not have survived without the help of natives like Samoset, who walked into their camp and in English said "Welcome" and Squanto who taught the Pilgrims how to survive!

It was the Cherokees that saved Col. Andrew Jackson in the battle with the Creeks.

It was the Cherokees that forged a new alphabet and printed their own newspaper and created a government and set up schools to teach their children higher education fashioned after the white man...who was suppose to protect them.

And it was the Cherokees that the white American government forced into concentration camps and moved them off of their land and seized everything that was of valuable.

My Henry & Nancy (**CARTER**) Pratt family were victims of American "manifest destiny" and had to endure the "Trail of Tears".

So reader, when you read about how bad the native Americans were to the pioneers, remember, you are not getting the whole story.

Ask yourself this question, "If the natives of this continent were kind, friendly and generous as reported by all those who came in contact with them, especially to the first forefathers who landed on their shores...what happened to that spirit of cooperation and friendship?"

## **Prophecy**

It is well documented in the Book of Mormon of the Savior's visit to the North American continent after his crucifixion. For centuries, prophets in the Americas prophesied about the Savior and his long awaited visitation.

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

After the crucifixion, for 3 days the continents in the Americas were shrouded in darkness...day and night. Then a piercing light broke through the darkness and a man descended down from the heavens.

The people fell to the earth in fear and he told them that he was the Savior that had been prophesied by their prophets for centuries. He showed them his hands where he had been pierced by the nails and healed their sick and raised their dead and blessed all.

He set up his church in the fashion as he had done in Jerusalem, with prophets and apostles and informed them, "You are those I have spoken to the Jews, who are not of this fold, as you do not know of the Jews, there are others that neither the Jews nor you know."

After a period of time he returned to the heavens and the people wept. There was peace in the land for 400 years.

So, when Cortez landed, he was greeted by the natives as the long awaited Savior that had promised to return one day.

That fateful meeting with the Spaniards destroyed those people over a period of time through war and disease and covetousness for their life, limb and property.

Who broke the trust, who became greedy and resorted even to murdering the very people who loved them as a brother?

The architect of such hatefulness of course, is Lucifer himself and willing servants.

## **Dilemma**

My dilemma is that only Henry Pratt and his sons of my direct line ancestors are Cherokee. All the rest of my lines were French, British, German, Irish, Scottish and Welch and probably more.

So, as proud as I am of my Cherokee people and the trials and suffering they endured, I am conflicted because of my European ancestors and fear their participation in bringing about the demise of such a great and loving people.

I thank the Lord for his promise that in the last days he would raise the descendants of those people who are of native ancestry and "make them a great and mighty people," as it is written in the Book of Mormon.

Each day I live in my lifetime, I see that prophecy being fulfilled in the Hispanic peoples.

One day this land and nation shall rightfully belong to them.

Floyd Thomas Pratt F.H.C., M.A.G.I. 22 August 2010

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

Levi married **Susanna (\_\_\_\_\_)** from about 1765 to 1767.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Caleb Carter Sr.** was born from 1769 to 1770 near Point Marion, Monongahela, Virginia, New England and died from 1840 to 1850 in Monroe, Tennessee, United States at age 71. Caleb married **Phoebe Williams** 17 March 1798 in Greene, Tennessee, United States.
- ii. **Rachel Carter** was born in 1773 near Point Marion, Monongahela, Virginia Colonies and died from 1850 to 1860 in District 2, Monroe, Tennessee, United States at age 77. Rachel married **John Hartley** 12 November 1799 in Greene, Tennessee, United States.
- 16 iii. **Jesse Carter Sr.** Jesse married **Susanna Harmon** 9 January 1798 in Greene, Tennessee, United States.
- iv. **Susanna Carter** was born in 1780 in Lick Creek, Washington, North Carolina, United States and died 4 December 1840 in Hawkins, Tennessee, United States at age 60. Susanna married **Absolom Templeton** 8 October 1799 in Greene, Tennessee, United States.
- v. **Nathan Carter** was born from 1781 to 1790 near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene County, North Carolina. Nathan married **Nancy McCoy** 24 December 1811 in Rutherford, Tennessee, United States.
- vi. **Joseph Carter Sr.** was born from 1783 to 1785 near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene County, North Carolina and died after 28 April 1841 in Monroe, Tennessee, United States. Joseph married **Betsy Jones** 4 January 1808 in Greene, Tennessee, United States.
- vii. **Elijah Carter** was born 29 March 1786 near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, North Carolina, United States, died 13 November 1858 in Howard Twp, Gentry, Missouri, United States at age 72, and was buried in November 1858 in Carter Cemetery, Albany, Athens Twp, Gentry, Missouri, United States. Elijah married **Susannah Cassel** 15 August 1811 in Greene, Tennessee, United States.
- viii. **Levi Carter Jr.** was born in 1795 near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene County, North Carolina and died from 1845 to 1850 in Franklin, Missouri, United States at age 50. Levi married **Elizabeth Howard** 13 July 1816 in Jefferson, Tennessee, United States.
- ix. **John Carter** died after 16 October 1815.

33. **Susanna (\_\_\_\_\_)** died 22 October 1816 near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States.

### **Birthblock for Susanna (\_\_\_\_\_)**

Since Levi or his wife never showed up in a census then approximating their birthdates are difficult. In the book, "**Family History of Levi Carter Descendants and Allied Families**" by Elizabeth Carter Schnegelberger she stated a professional genealogist called Viron E. Payne, found Levi's birth date of 1736. However, failure to disclose his sources, leaves the subsequent researchers still looking for the birthdate. Men usually married close to their age until they reached old age and I think Levi would have been no exception. Born in 1736 or thereabouts, he could have married after age 14 (1750) and before *firstborn* son; Caleb was born in 1769. Since Susanna died in 1816, this would indicate that she died a few years after

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

Levi died in 1811. Therefore, she was probably close to his age. If Caleb was born around 1769 backtracking 15 years, the age young girls usually married back then, would place her birth at 1754. However, if she married later at age 15-20 then her birthdate would be in the range of 1749-1754. Also, one fallacy to this theory is...we are assuming that Caleb was the firstborn in 1769. If Susanna was closer to Levi's age who was born in 1736, then Caleb may not have been the firstborn. They could have married between 1750 to 1769. Therefore, we really don't know when she was born...best guess 1740-1750. Floyd Thomas Pratt F.H.C., M.A.G.I. 22 August 2010

## **1750-1762 Marriage of Levi Carter & Susanna (??)**

Between 1750-1762 either in New Jersey, Pennsylvania or before they moved to Point Marion, Monongalia, Virginia Colonies, because firstborn son; Caleb was born in Point Marion, Monongalia, Virginia Colonies. Checking Catholic or Luthern Churches in New Jersey, Pennsylvania or the Virginia Colonies might produce this marriage. Getting this marriage record is going to require hard research. This means...hands on-site digging through files in courthouses, marriage bond books, newspaper notices and old marriage record books of the local Methodist churches. Finding where they domiciled in New Jersey, which has been reported at Gloucester or Gloucestershire County, New Jersey, New England would be the place I would begin my search. I predict, the person who finds this record did exactly as I have suggested above. Floyd Thomas Pratt F.H.C., M.A.G.I. 22 August 2010

## **1760's Family Move**

From New Jersey to Pennsylvania around 1760's

## **1769-1770 Family Move**

Family moves from Pennsylvania to Monogahela County, Virginia (West Virginia) around 1770

Monogahela County, Virginia created in 1780.

Land Claims in Monogahela and Preston County, Virginia (now West Virginia)

## **1769-1770 Childbirth of son: Caleb Carter**

Caleb Carter was born near Point Marion, Monongalia, Virginia, Colonies around 1769-1770.

## **Childbirth of son: John Carter**

John Carter we don't know anything about his birth, location, marriage or death. Only he appears in two Court documents and disappears after 16 October 1815.

## **1773 Childbirth of daughter: Rachel (CARTER)**

Rachel Carter was born near Point Marion, Monongalia, Virginia, United States in 1773.

## **1774 Childbirth of son: Jesse Carter**

Jesse Carter was born near Point Marion, Monongalia, Virginia, United States in 1774.

-

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

## **1775 Family Move**

From near Point Marion, Monongalia, Virginia, United States to Levi Carter Sr. 1775 on Indian Creek at the mouth of Lemasters Run, near the village of Arnettsville, Monogalia County, Virginia (now West Virginia)

## **1777 Husband's Monogahela County, Virginia Military Involvement**

[1] American Revolutionary service in Monogahela County, Virginia, "**Historical Register of Virginians in the Revolution**" by Gwanthmey, Page 134.

[2] Pay Roll of Captain William Haymond's Company of Monongalia County Militia from the 15th of April until the 12th of June 1777.

[3] Served 2 months at Pickett's Fort twenty miles south of Morgantown, Virginia.

## **1777 Family Move**

Family move from Monogahela County, Virginia (now West Virginia) to Surry County, North Carolina around 1777

## **1780-1781 Family Move**

Family move from Surry County, North Carolina to Washington County, North Carolina around 1780-1781.

## **1780 Childbirth of daughter; Susanna (CARTER)**

Susanna (CARTER) was born near Lick Creek, Washington, North Carolina, United States in 1780.

## **1780-1781 Husband's Washington County, North Carolina Tax List**

Levi Carter Sr. on tax list of Washington County, North Carolina for 1780-1781

## **1781-1790 Childbirth of son; Nathan Carter**

Nathan Carter was born near Lick Creek, Washington, North Carolina, United States in 1781-1790.

## **1783 Greene County, Tennessee was created from Washington County, North Carolina.**

## **1783 Family Move**

Family move from Washington County, North Carolina to Greene County, Tennessee around 1783

[This may not have been a move. They could have been in the same place when the county was formed around them]

## **1783 End of British-American Revolutionary War official establishment of the United States of America**

## **1783-1785 Childbirth of son; Joseph Carter**

Joseph Carter was born near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States between 1783-1785.

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

## **1786 Childbirth of son: Elijah Carter**

Elijah Carter was born near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States on 29 March 1786.

## **Additional Source**

The following is from, "**Family History of Levi Carter, Descendants and Allied Families**", by Elizabeth Carter Schnegelberger, © 1991, Pages 3,5,9,10,11,14.  
[This book is available on cd as a .pdf file from this author.]

Levi and other Carters, (John Sr.; Joseph; Caleb Sr.; and Nathan) were traced together from New Jersey to Greene County, Tennessee, maybe brothers. Also, David and Ephraim. In 1772, Caleb Carter Sr., claimed 400A of land in Monongalia County, Virginia. Two years prior to the Revolution, they served in Lord Dunmore's War. The document, "Captain Zackquill Morgan's Roll", p. 19-20 with seventy-six names, days served, and pay, dated 4 Oct 1775, included these names:

Levy (Levi) Carter-162 days; Pay 12:3:0

Caleb Carter-162 days; Pay 12:3:0

Joseph Carter-162 days; Pay 12:3:0

Levy (Levi) possibly about 40 years of age, had an active frontier life like others of his generation, and was fully capable of withstanding the hardships of military service. During this time, 1775-1777, Levi Carter had land on Indian Creek, at the mouth of LeMasters Run, near present day Arnettsville. The town was Point Marion, Virginia, where Monongalia River and the Cheat River meet. (see map)

Levi Carter and John Carter Sr. both served two months at Pickett's Fort, located on the Monongalia River about twenty miles south of present Morgantown, Virginia. They were under the command of Capt. William Haymond and Lt. Morgan Morgan. This document preserved by the Haymond family, carries the title of "Pay Roll of Capt. William Haymond's Company of Monongalia County Militia", from the 15th of April until the 12th of June 1777. Twenty eight names were on the payroll. [Gwathmey's "Historical Register of Virginians in the Revolution", page 134.]

Later in 1777, Carter's moved south through the Shenandoah Valley Appalachian Mountains, to Surrey County, northwest North Carolina just south of the Virginia line, where Levi Sr., Caleb, Jesse, Nathaniel, John and others are listed as soldiers from North Carolina. (Allen, Penelope Johnson, "Tennessee Soldiers in the Revolution", p17.)

The Carter's of Washington and Sullivan counties, North Carolina (Greene County, TN. by 1783) were included in 1780-81 "Inventory of Taxable Property of the Twelfth District in the Present Circulating Currancy" from Washington County, North Carolina.

Abraham, oldest son of John Carter Sr.; Caleb Carter Sr., not Levi's son; John Carter; Joseph Carter; and Levi Carter Sr.

They paid taxes until the 1783 Land Act by North Carolina, when each Carter head filed a



## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

claim for a given number of acres. Levi Carter, Sr. and John Carter, Sr. with adjoining tracts of land on Lick Creek Possessed no more than squatters rights----- built a Fort (Carter Fort), planted a crop, and tried to obtain a deed.

A historical marker "John Carter established a settlement in 1783" at Carter's Station in Greene County, Tennessee, located 8 miles northwest of Greeneville on Hwy. 70, near the old Albany Post Office. Originally it was on the old Babbs Mill Wagon Road that ran east and west through Greene county from near Rheatown to the Hawkins county line near Bull's Gap. Carter's built their fort on present-day site of Carter's Station and Cemetery, where they fought the Cherokee Indians at Lookout Mountain. It was an intensive battle and lasted nearly a decade, with the whites prevailing.

[It should be noted that this battle which took ten years; the Cherokees fighting for their survival, the Carters seeking more land ensued bitter resentment on both sides of the conflict. When three of Jesse Carter Sr's children married Cherokees, my 3ggrandmother...Nancy (**CARTER**) married Henry Pratt son of a Cherokee chief, in 1820, her father; Jesse disowned all of them and left them out of his will.-Floyd Thomas Pratt F.H.C., M.A.G.I. 2009]

A Revolutionary War voucher made out to Levi Carter, State of North Carolina, No. 3538 was for L12:3. The auditors for the counties of Washington and Sullivan, North Carolina, certified that Levi Carter received in account twelve pounds, three shillings, dated 12 June 1783.

The Carter's of Surry County, North Carolina, had supported the Revolution in both Virginia and North Carolina, while living on Indian lands, and had contributed soldiers to the cause. The King's proclamation in 1763, forbid white settlement west of the Appalachian Divide, so they were vulnerable to severe punishment by the British. Local Tories could identify the Carter's as enemies of the King, and soon after 1782, the Carter Patriarch's reached the conclusion that they could save their families by migrating en masse with the other threatened families to the Watauga-Tennessee Valley frontier. Some of the Carter's in the War lived long enough to apply for a Revolutionary War pension about 1830, and gave New Jersey as their birthplace.

These claims along Lick Creek were entered in North Carolina books during 1783-84, but four to ten years passed before receiving a full title. No sooner than the ink was dry on the original claim, ownership began to change by way of sales and purchases, gifts to children or other relatives, and by bequests to heirs. The original surveys and plats of Carter land grants are in North Carolina State Archives at Raleigh.

### Original Carter Land Claims in Greene County, Tennessee

name	acres	location	deed date
John Carter Sr. 1789	100	Gists Creek of Lick Creek	27 November
Benjamin Carter, son of John Sr. 1787	100	On Roaring Fork of Lick Creek	20 September
Abraham Carter, son of John Sr.	275	Between Lick Creek and Dry Fork	20 September

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

1787			
John Carter Jr., son of John Sr.	250	Between Lick Creek and Dry Fork	20 September
1787			
Daniel Carter, son of John Sr.	400	On both sides of Lick Creek	20 September
1787			
Jacob Carter, son of John Sr.	200	On Roaring Fork of Lick Creek	20 September
1787			
Levi Carter Sr.	175	Both sides of Lick Creek from mouth of Camp Creek	
12 Jan 1793			
Caleb Carter Sr.	500	On Lick Creek	20 September
1787			
Jospeh Carter Sr.	200	Grassy Creek of Lick Creek	12 January 1793
Nathan Carter, (prob. son of Levi Sr.)	200	On Camp Creek	12 January
1793			

### 1790 Federal Census

not listed

### 1793 Husband's Greene County, Tennessee Property Transaction

State of North Carolina, No. #1238 12 January 1793, Levi Carter:

*To all whom these presents shall come Greeting---Know ye that we for and in consideration of the sum of Ten Pounds for every hundred acres hereby guaranteed paid into our Treasury by Levi Carter, have given and granted and by these presents do give and grant unto the said Levi Carter, a tract of land containing one hundred and seventy-five acres, (175A) lying and being in our County of Greene, on both sides of Lick Creek. Beginning at the mouth of Punching Camp Creek at a beech, then North 92 poles to an ash, then East 130 poles to two hickories, then South 32 poles to a white oak, then East 25 poles to a post oak, then South 154 poles to a white oak, then West 155 poles to a white oak, then North 94 poles to the beginning; do by the plot hereunto doth appear together with all woods, waters, mines, minerals, hereditaments, appurtenances to the said land belonging pertaining to hold to the said Levi Carter, his heirs and assigns forever, yielding and paying to us such sums of money yearly or otherwise as our General Assembly from time to time may direct. Provided always that the said Levi Carter shall cause this grant to be Registered in the Register's Office of our said County of Greene, within the time limited by law, otherwise the same shall be void and of no effect. In testimony whereof we have caused these our letters to be made patent and our Great to be hereunto affixed. Witness: Richard Dobbs Spaight, Esquire, our Governor Captain General and Commander in Chief, at Newburn, the 12th day of January in the 17th year of our Independence and in the year of our Lord 1793. Signed: J. Glasgow, Secretary. Richard Dobbs Spaight*

[A pole was equal to 16.5 feet-----Floyd Thomas Pratt]

Levi Carter's name appears frequently in the Greene County Court minutes from 1783- , as well as that of Abraham, James, Joseph, and Daniel. Caleb and Levi are named in 1784, in court cases as plaintiff or defendant; or to register an earmark for their hogs; jury lists; or appointments. In August 1786, "Ordered that a road be laid off from Babbs Mill to the County

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

line below Swan Ponds", and named Joseph Carter, Abraham Carter, Levi Carter and nine other men to view, mark, and report to the November Court. This was the year 1786, that Levi Carter's son, our Elijah Carter was born.

[When the text says our Elijah Carter, Elizabeth Carter Schnegelberger is referring to Elijah as her direct line.-----Tom Pratt]

In December 1784, the State of Franklin was organized; and Southwest Territory (South of Ohio) was formed to provide state or territorial government for Washington, Sullivan and Greene counties. Carter Station Campgrounds date back to September 20, 1787, at which time one of the church founders, Joseph Carter received a land grant from the State of North Carolina. A Christain Society was organized in 1790 and an outdoor preaching place was built on the hill in the present Carter's Station cemetery. Traveling circuit riders preached at Carter Station in the early years, and services were held there until the Great Revival Era near the turn of the century. Shortly after 1800, a church, 40 x 30 was built of hewed pine logs, two-story covered with boards and had but one window. Two local ministers, the Rev. Benjamin Van Pelt, and Rev. Benjamin Williams served the church for many years. The latter is buried on the camp meeting ground. The Van Pelt home on Lick Creek was a favorite stopping place for Bishop Francis Asbury when he visited the area. This famous camp meeting site, had a large shed early in the century. A second shed was built in 1847--"the best in East Tennessee". In 1836, nine additional acres was purchased for camp meetings. In 1878 the present building was erected. "The present congregation at Carter's Station; United Methodist Church (formerly Albany) is striving to fulfill their obligation to God and to the founders of Old Carter's Station, and pledge to keep in service that which in trust has been passed down to them.

Carter's were numerous in America at the time of the first census, 1790, as number 63, appearing 651 times. In 1805, Levil Carter and Peter Cassel were on the tax rolls in Greene County, Tennessee. A newspaper article about Carter Station United Methodist Church, "Early white settlers from New Jersey, by way of Pennsylvania, Virginia, and Surrey County North Carolina, came upon a fortified Indian Village, made peace with the Indians and established a settlers fort in 1783. Many of the settlers and members of their families and their descendants are buried in the cemetery near the site of the fort. The first person buried was a Mr. Hardin whose mocassins became entangled in the brush of a cane-brake on the north side of Lick Creek when he was overtaken by the (Cherokee) Indians, and killed." (Greeneville Tennessee Sun, newspaper, 25 July 1979.)

The 1805 Camp meeting at Carter's Station began 23 August 1805, and lasted four (4) days. 10,000 people came. The families camped. (Greeneville Tennessee first newspaper in 1805.)

### **1792 Husband's Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas Witness**

Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions, 44. page 340  
Indenture 13 Aug 1792 Joseph Carter, Senr, of Greene Co & Terr of US south of river Ohio, formerly North Carolina, one part, and Francis Casteel, formerly an inhabitant of sd Greene Co, now living S of French Broad river & Terr aforesaid, other part, 150 pounds pd, bordering

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

on & crossing Lick creek. Wit: Levy Carter, Joseph Casteel, David Key.

## **1793 Husband's Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas**

Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions, Book 23 page 454 No. 1238 - Levi Carter - 175 acres on both sides Lick Creek. Richard Dobbs Spraight at Newbern, 12 January 1793.

## **1793 Childbirth of son: Levi Carter Jr.**

Levi Carter Jr. was born near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States on 1793.

## **1798 Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas**

Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions, Book 24, page 49: September 8, 1798  
Joseph Carter sold to Levy Carter (Sr.) 203 acres on Roaring Fork of Lick Creek. Signed by his mark.

## **1800 Federal Census**

Census lost

## **1803 Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas**

Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions, 1803, Registered January 4, 1804. An older Joseph died in the fall of 1811, after Levi, and Elijah purchased several items, among them the Family Bible, at his sale.

## **1808 Greene County, Tennessee Marriage Surety**

Greene County, Tennessee, Marriage Record #1236, 4 January 1808  
Levi Carter is surety for the marriage of Joseph Carter and Betsy Jones in Greene Co., TN.

## **1809 Greene County, Tennessee Will Written**

Greene County, Tennessee, Probate Court 25 December 1809

*Levy Carter Will*

*In the name of God amen be it remembered that I Levy Carter of County of Greene and the State of Tennessee being sick and weak in body and knowing that it is appointed once to die do make and publish this my last Will and Testament in Manner and form following that is to say first I give and bequeath unto my beloved wife Susanna some of all my estate both real and personal property during her lifetime or widowhood and it is my will that my sons Joseph and Elijah receive no more than they have already received until the rest of my heirs receive the said sum of sixty dollars in trade. Then after her decease for all my property to descend and be equally divided amongst all my heirs and I do hereby constitute and appoint my wife Susanna sole Executrix of this my last Will and Testament hereby revoking all former Wills by me made in witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal twenty fifth day of December in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and nine. Levy Carter (Seal)  
Signed, sealed, published and declared by the above named Levy Carter to be his Will and Testament in the presents of us who at his request and in his presents have here unto*

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

*suscribed our names as Witnesses to the same. Test: David Key, Christopher Kirby, William Jones*

## 1810 Federal Census

Not listed

## 1811 Death of spouse; Levi Carter Sr.

Levi Carter Sr. died 22 April 1811 in Greene, Tennessee, United States.

[Professional genealogist Viron E. Payne, provided Levi Carter's death date, and approximate birthdate (ca 1736). Historian T. Elmer Cox of Greeneville, Tennessee listed Carter Station Cemetery (originally Carter Fort) as Levi's burial place. Date from "**Family History of Levi Carter, Descendants and Allied Families**" by Elizabeth Carter Schnegelberger. ]

## 1815 Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas

Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions (1814-1818), page 253, 26 July 1815

On 26 July 1815, 15A each from Jesse, John and Levy Carter was transferred to Caleb and Joseph Carter, for their parts as heirs of Levy Carter (deceased). (his sons.)

Indenture made 26 July 1815, between Jesse, John, and Levy and Caleb and Joseph "sell and forever quit claim to heirs of a certain tract of land granted LevyCarter, deceased, being in Greene County on the waters of Lick Creek wherein we have now been heirs which tract or piece of land as our part as legatees. After the death of our mother, Susannah Carter, we will forever warrant and defend" etc. Registered Oct 24, 1816 in the presence of David Key and Samuel Keller. All signed with a mark.

## 1816 Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas

Greene County, Tennessee Court of Common Pleas and Quarter Sessions, Book 10, page 481:

Indenture made January 29, 1816, 15 acres sold by Elijah Carter to Joseph Carter (Bro) "sell and forever quit claim" after the death of our mother Susanna Carter, I will forever warrant and defend from myself, my heirs, executors, administrators or assigns my part as an heir of a certain tract of land granted to Levy Carter, deceased, lying in Greene County on the waters of Lick Creek, whereon I have become an heir." Registered 22 October 1816. (Elijah and family had moved to Campbell County, Tennessee early in 1816.)

## 1816 Death of Susanna ( ) Carter

Susanna Carter, Levi's wife, died ca 22 Oct. 1816, and disposed of 151A (divided among the children) in Greene County, Tennessee.

Susanna married **Levi Carter Sr.** from about 1765 to 1767.

34. **Hance Peter Hermann Harmon Sr.**, son of **Jacob Hermann Harmon Sr.** and **Ann Catarine Paulschen**, was born in January 1733 in Kusel, Palatinate, Rheinland-Pfalz, Germany and died from 1810 to 1812 near Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States at age 77.

## 1733 Birthblock for Hans Peter Harmon

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

Born in Kusel, Palatinate, Rheinland-Pfalz, Germany. Passenger ship record states he was 9 months old upon arriving aboard the English Brigantine "Richard and Elizabeth" from Rotterdam to Philadelphia, Pennsylvania on 28 September 1733. (see father's notes) [Many believed he was born at sea, but he was too old to have been born at sea...the trip only took a few months.]

## **1733 Family Move**

From Kusel, Palatinate, Rheinland-Pfalz, Germany via Rotterdam, Holland to Philadelphia, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, United States.

## **1733 Passenger List**

[1] **"Genealogy of the Harman-Harmon Family"** (1928) John Newton Harmon page 26, 1733-Jacob Herman p.91 Ship , with palatines. Jacob Hans, Hans Peter, and Dewald Herman page 92, Ship "Richmond and Elizabeth". [Mr. Harmon is error on ships' name.]

[2] **"Pennsylvania German Pioneers"**, page 126-129,

[List 33A] A list of Passengers imported in the "Brigantine Richard and Elizabeth" Captain Christopher Clymer, September 28, 1733.

Jacob Harmon age 40, Cathererina Harmon age 33, Dewald Harmon age 13, Jacob Harmon 6, Hance Harmon 3½, Hance Peter Harmon 9months, Catherina Harmon age 11, Barbara Harmon age 8

"At the Courthouse aforesaid. September 28th, 1733: Forty Three Palatines, who with their families, making in All one hundred thirty seven persons, were imported here in brigateen Richard & Elizabeth, of Philadelphia. Christopher Clymer, Master from Rotterdam, but last from Plymouth, as by clearence thence, were qualified as before." From the Minutes of the Personal Coucil, printed in Colonial Records, Volyume III, page 519.

[3] **1733 Passenger and Immigration Lists Index, 1500s-1900s** (ancestry.com)

Name:Hance Peter HarmonYear:1733 Age:9 mos Estimated Birth Year:1732

Place:Pennsylvania Source Publication Code:1804 Primary Immigrant:Harmon, Hance Peter Annotation:Taken from original manuscripts in the state archives. Names given throughout pages 1-677. Foreigners arriving in Pennsylvania named on pages 521-667. No. 3776, Kelker, supplements this. Source Bibliography:Egle, William Henry, editor Names of Foreigners Who Took the Oath of Allegiance to the Province and State of Pennsylvania, 1727-1775, with the Foreign Arrivals, 1786-1808. (Pennsylvania Archives, ser. 2, vol. 17.) Harrisburg [PA]: E.K. Meyers, 1890. 787p. Reprinted by Genealogical Publishing Co., Baltimore, 1967. Page:97

## **1733 Pennsylvania Census, 1772-1890**

Name:Hance Peter Harmon State:PA County:Philadelphia County Township:Philadelphia Year:1733 Database:PA Early Census Index

## **1733-1734 Family Move**

Father moved family from Philadelphia, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, United States to Bucks, Pennsylvania, United States.

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

## **1734-1738 Early Settlers**

Father; Jacob Herman is listed as an early settler of Bucks, Pennsylvania, naturalized January 9, 1729-1738.

## **1734 Father Paid Quit Rents**

Father; Jacob Hermann of Colebrook Twp, Bucks, Pennsylvania, United States paid quit rents in 1734.

## **1738-1745 Augusta County, Virginia Created**

Augusta County, Virginia was formed from Orange County, Virginia.\_

## **1746 Father indents self as Apprentice**

**"Pennsylvania German Pioneers"**, List 281 C

Account of servants bound before James Hamilton, Mayor of Philadelphia 1746. Jacob Hermann of Philadelphia, Labonon, indents himself as apprentice to Joseph Denn of Philadelphia.

## **1746-1750 Family Move**

Jacob Harmon family moved from Colebrook Twp, Bucks, Pennsylvania, United States to Augusta, Virginia, United States.

## **1750 Augusta County, Virginia Court Records**

Augusta County, Virginia Court Records "**Records of Augusta Co., VA**" by Chalkey, Vol 1,2,3, Page 69:

Page 144-20th February, 1750-51. Sale of personalty ???? of Mathias Shaw, by James Nicholas, executor-Recorder 18th May 1762, viz: Sold to Jno. Craig, Wm. Frazier, Jas. Downey, Jno. Love, David Nelson, Henry Dooley, William Craig, Bernard Man, Joseph Wait, Saml. Muncy, Joseph Muncy, Casper Faight, Owen Reed, Joseph Wait, **Jacob Harmon**, Jno. Stevenson, Jacob Nicholas, **Peter Herman**, James Beard, Cathrine Pence, Michael Carn, William Williams. By sundries received of the estate of the deceased Jacob Pence.

## **1753 Bedford County, Virginia created**

Bedford County, Virginia was formed from Albemarle and Lunenburg Counties of Virginia.\_

## **1759-1760 Marriage of Hans Peter Harmon and Margaret (CHOULYN)**

Hans Peter Harmon and Margaret (**CHOULYN**) were married 1759-1760 probably in the Peaked Mountain Luthern Church in Augusta, Virginia, United States. Since some of their children's records of birth and baptism were recorded in the Church records in 1761, so this is probably where they were married.

## **1761 Father's Augusta County, Virginia Will**

Augusta County, Virginia Court Records Book 3, page 337, 18 September 1761, probated 15 May 1764 &

**"Records of Augusta Co., VA"** by Chalkey, Vol 1,2,3, Page 85, , Jacob Harmon, Sr's will- To wife Catrina, tract adjoining where son Peter lives; to son Jacob 134 acres, with a mill

## **Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter**

---

adjoining Peter Miller; to son Teawalt, 50 acres joining Shawp's line, against the Peaked Mountain; to son John's son, Peter Harmon; to son Peter; to 4 daughters; to daughter Elizabeth; to 2 grandchildren, Philip, William and Madlina Price; to the church near Meeting House now built, 2 acres. Executors, wife Catrina and son Peter. Jacob Harmon. Teste: Archd. Huston, Jacob Parsinger, Peter Miller (german). Proved 15th May 1764, by the witnesses. Executors qualify, with George Mann. Peter ( ) his mark. Cath. ( ) her mark.

### **1761 Peaked Mountain Luthern Church Records**

**"The Pennsylvania Germans of the Shenandoah Valley"**, Record of the Peaked Mountain Luthern Church, Augusta (now Rockingham), Virginia, edited by prof. William J. Hinge and Charles E. Kemper, page 469

Parents: Peter Hermann (Harman) & Wife Margaret nee Choulyn?

Record #31 Child: Elisabeth born 6 May 1763 Sponsors: George Adam Mann and wife Maria Elisabeth

Record #32 Child: Philippina born [no date] Sponsors: Theobald Hermann and wife Sarah

Record #33 Child: George Charles born 11 December 1761; baptised 6 march 1762

Sponsors: George Bernhard Mann & wife Ann Margaret

Record #34 Child: Maria Elisabeth born 6 May 1763; baptised 17 June 1763 Sponsors: George Adam Mann and wife Maria Elisabeth

### **1761 Childbirth of son: George Charles Harmon**

**"The Pennsylvania Germans of the Shenandoah Valley"**, Record of the Peaked Mountain Church, Augusta (now Rockingham), Virginia, edited by prof. William J. Hinge and Charles E. Kemper, page 469

George Charles Harmon was born 11 December 1761 and baptised 6 March 1762 at Augusta County, Virginia and recorded at the Peaked Mountain Church, Rockingham, Virginia. George Bernard & Anna Margaret Mann, sponsors. [At the "Pinquit" (Peaked) Mountain and the South "Chanithor" (Shenandoah), in Virginia. Located at McGaheysville was a Luthern denomination.]

### **1762 Childbirth of daughter: Philippina (HARMON)**

**"The Pennsylvania Germans of the Shenandoah Valley"**, Record of the Peaked Mountain Church, Augusta (now Rockingham), Virginia, edited by prof. William J. Hinge and Charles E. Kemper, page 469

Record #32 Child: Philippina born [no date] Sponsors: Theobald Hermann and wife Sarah Philippina (**HARMON**) was born about 1762 in Augusta, Virginia, United States.

### **1763 Augusta County, Virginia Court Records**

Augusta County, Virginia Court Records **"Records of Augusta Co., VA"** by Chalkey, Vol 1,2,3, Page 394:

Page 158--3rd February 1763. David ( ) Harmon to Peter Harmon and Geo. Man, 15.10 pounds, horses, cows, pigs, beds, &. Teste: Robt. Shanklin, Jacob Nicolas. "Received of Peter Harmon and George Man, 15.10 pounds, in full satisfaction of all legacies that shall be left me by my father at his death, dated 3d February, 1763. N.B.--If the said David Harmon shall pay said Harmon or Man the above sum, then this receipt shall be void."



# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

## **1763 Childbirth of daughter; Maria Elisabeth (HARMON)**

**"The Pennsylvania Germans of the Shenandoah Valley"**, Record of the Peaked Mountain Church, Augusta (now Rockingham), Virginia, edited by prof. William J. Hinge and Charles E. Kemper, page 469

Maria Elisabeth Herman was born 6 May 1763 and baptised 17 June 1763 at Augusta County, Virginia and recorded at the Peaked Mountain Church, Rockingham, Virginia. George Adam & Marie Elisabeth Mann, sponsors. [Her name is recorded twice.]

## **1764 Death of father; Jacob Harmon Sr.**

Jacob Harmon Sr. died in 1764 in Augusta County, Virginia and Will probated 15 May 1764.

## **1765 Augusta County, Virginia Property Transaction**

Augusta County, Virginia Court Records "**Records of Augusta Co., VA**", by Chalkey, Vol 1,2,3, page 420 & page 804--9th March 1765. Peter ( ) Harmon and Margaret ( ) to George Mallow, for 60 pounds...104 acres, between Peaked Mountain and Shanandore River, devised to Peter by his father Jacob by will dated 18th September, 1761; corner Peter Harmon Jr.; corner Tewalt Harmon; corner Augustine Price; corner Jacob Harmon's line. Delivered: George Mallow, May 1776.

## **1765 Family Move**

Hans Peter Harmon Sr. family moved from Augusta, Virginia, United States to Bedford, Virginia, United States. Peter sold the old family homestead he had inherited to George Mallow on 9 March 1765. Probably after his mother had passed away, he and his family moved to Bedford County, Virginia, where in September 1765 he shows up paying taxes.

## **1765 Childbirth of daughter; Sarah (HARMON)**

Sarah (**HARMON**) was born either in Augusta County, Virginia or during the transition move to Bedford County, Virginia in 1765..

## **1765 Bedford County, Virginia Court Records**

Bedford County, Virginia Court Records County Court of September 1765: Peter Harmon, tithable added to the list. (This means he was at least 21 years old.)

## **1766 Bedford County, Virginia Property Transaction**

Bedford County, Virginia Deed Record Book 2, page 727 & 728, 17 June 1766: Peter Harmon buys 200 acres "lying on both sides of the North Fork and of Otter River" from Henry Dooley.

## **1767 Childbirth of daughter; Barbara (HARMON)**

Barbara (**HARMON**) was born near the North Fork and of Otter River in Bedford, Virginia, United States in 1767.

## **1769 Augusta County, Virginia Estate Settlement**

**"Records of Augusta Co., VA"**, by Chalkey, Vol 1,2,3, page 197, 22 March 1769, Settlement

# **Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter**

---

record of Jacob Harmon's estate, by Peter Harman-paid Margaret Perkey, Phillip Williams, paid to Henry Bingaman, part of his legacy; paid to Phillip Williams in cash.

## **1770 Childbirth of son: Isaac Harmon**

Isaac Harmon was born near the North Fork and of Otter River in Bedford, Virginia, United States in 1770.

## **1775 Childbirth of daughter: Susanna (HARMON)**

Susanna (HARMON) was born near the North Fork and of Otter River in Bedford, Virginia, United States in 1775.

## **1777 Childbirth of son: Stephen Nicholas "Nick" Harmon Sr.**

Stephen Nicholas "Nick" Harmon Sr. was born near the North Fork and of Otter River in Bedford, Virginia, United States in 1777.

## **1778 Rockingham County, Virginia created**

Rockingham County, Virginia was formed from Augusta County, Virginia.

## **1779 Childbirth of son: Henry Harmon**

Henry Harmon was born near the North Fork and of Otter River in Bedford, Virginia, United States in 1779.

## **1783 Greene County, North Carolina created**

Greene County, North Carolina was formed from Washington County, North Carolina.

## **1783 End of British-American Revolutionary War official establishment of the United States of America**

## **1785 Childbirth of son: Peter Harmon Jr.**

Peter Harmon Jr. was born near the North Fork and of Otter River in Bedford, Virginia, United States in 1785.

## **1785-1787 Death of spouse: Margaret (CHOULYN) Harmon**

Margaret (CHOULYN) Harmon died near the North Fork and of Otter River in Bedford, Virginia, United States after the birth of son Peter Harmon Jr. or after they moved to Greene County, North Carolina in 1787-1791.

## **1785 Bedford County, Virginia Permission for Marriage**

Bedford County, Virginia Marriage Record Book "", page : Hans Peter Harmon signed permission for his daughter, Barbara (HARMON) to marry Edward Luster in Bedford County, Virginia on 10 October 1785.

## **1782-1787 Bedford County, Virginia Tax List**

Bedford County, Virginia "Virginia Taxpayers 1782-1887" page 55: Peter Harmon Bedford Co., Virginia.

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

## **1786 Bedford County, Virginia Property Transaction**

Bedford County, Virginia Deed Record Book "", page , 5 December 1786: Peter Harmon sells 70 acres to William Crum in Bedford County, Virginia

## **1787 Virginia State Census**

"**The 1787 Census of Virginia**", Compiled by Netti Schreiner Yantis and Florence Speakman Love, Volume 1, page 195, Bedford Co., Va, List "A": Peter Harmon

## **1787 Bedford County, Virginia Property Transaction**

Bedford County, Virginia Deed Record Book "", page , 24 October 1787: Peter Harmon sells remaining 200 acres to John Salmons in Bedford County, Virginia.

## **1787-1791 Family Move**

Peter Harmon family moved from near the North Fork and of Otter River in Bedford, Virginia, United States to the Roaring Fork of Lick Creek, Greene, North Carolina, United States.

## **1791 Greene County, Tennessee (North Carolina) Property Transaction**

Greene County, Tennessee Deed Record Book "D", page 138 & 139, 4 February 1791 (Western Territory south of Ohio)

*This indenture made this 4th day of February 1791 between Peter Harmon of the one part and Benjamin Gooden of the other part both of Greene County and Western Territory south of Ohio witnesseth that the said Benjamin Gooden for and in consideration of eighty pounds Virginia money in hand paid before the sealing and delivering of these presents hath sold and delivered do bargain sell and deliver and by these presents to Peter Harmon one tract or parcel of land on the Roaring Fork of Lick Creek running with a conditional line with Mathew Coxes containing one hundred and fifty acres of land be the same more or less beginning on a beach or conditional line with John Carter thence along saide line north forty east twenty eight poles to a white oak thence North sixty four west one hundred and four poles to a stake in Mathew Coxes line thence south twenty two west two hundred and forty four poles with said line to a stake thence east one hundred and seventy poles to a stake then on North one hundred and fifty poles to the beginning it being part of a tract of land granted to the said Benjamin Gooden by the State of North Carolina Patent bearing date the 20th of September in the Twelfth year of our independence and in the year of our Lord 1787 to have and to hold the said bargained premises to him the said Peter Harmon his heirs and assigns and the said Benjamin for himself his heirs and executors doth covenant and agree with the said Peter Harmon to warrant and defend the said bargained premeises to and for the Peter Harmon his heirs and assigns forever from any claims, rights titles or demands of the said Goo den or any other claimant whatsoever in witness whereof the said Goo den doth hereunto set handed and affixed the day and year above written. Benjamin Goo den (seal) Signed Sealed & Delivered in presence of Caleb Carter, Thomas Harmon Jar., Alexander Goo den, Matthew McGee*

*Greene County Court August sessions 1794 then was the execution of the within deed being duly proven in court and admitted to record. Test Daniel Kennedy This deed registered in the registers office in Greene County January the day 1795 by me James Stinkstone.*

# **Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter**

---

## **1794 Greene County, Tennessee (North Carolina) Court Records**

Greene County, Tennessee (North Carolina) Court Records 17 February 1794: "Peter Harmon hath leave to build a mill on his own land on the Roaring Fork of Lick Creek."

## **1796 Greene County, Tennessee Court Records**

Greene County, Tennessee (North Carolina) Court Records 10 May 1796: "Thomas Harmon enters into bond with Peter Harmon, his securities in the sum of 1000 dollars for the maintenance of a bastard child born of Mary Lester"

## **1796 Tennessee created as a state**

## **1805 Greene County, Tennessee Property Transaction**

Greene County, Tennessee Deed Record Book "", page 31 October 1805: Peter Harmon sold to his son; Isaac the original 150 acres he had bought on 4 February 1791 on the Roaring Fork of Lick Creek, Greene. Tennessee, United States.

## **1805 Greene County, Tennessee Tax**

Peter Harmon on tax list of Greene County, Tennessee, United States.

## **1810 Greene County, Tennessee Witness Property Transaction**

Greene County, Tennessee Deed Record Book "", 24 January 1810: Peter Harmon as witness to Thomas Harmon selling 100 acres to Stephen Harmon.

## **1810-1812 Death of Hance Peter Harmon Sr.**

Peter Harmon Sr. died after 24 January 1810 witness to a property transaction and before the Greene County 1812 tax list. Even though there is a Peter Harmon listed in the 1812 Greene County tax list, I am not sure if this is our Hans Peter Harmon Sr.

## **Hance Peter Harmon Sr. Historical Chronology by Floyd Thomas Pratt F.H.C., M.A.G.I.**

1733 Jan Hans Peter Harmon born in Kusel, Palatinate, Rheinland-Pfalz, Germany.

1733 Sep 28 Hans Peter Harmon's parents arrive in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, United States via Rotterdam, Holland.

1733-1734 Hans Peter Harmon's parents move from Philadelphia, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, United States to Bucks, Pennsylvania, United States.

1746-1750 Hans Peter Harmon's parents move from Colebrook Twp, Bucks, Pennsylvania, United States to the Shenandoah Valley of Augusta, Virginia, United States.

1750 Feb 20 Hans Peter Harmon attended estate sale of Jacob Pence in Augusta County, Virginia.

1759-1760 Hans Peter Harmon and Margaret (**CHOULYN**) were married 1759-1760.

1761 Sep 18 Hans Peter Harmon named in father's will in Augusta County, Virginia and receives land inheritance.

1761 Dec 11 Son, George Charles Harmon is born in Augusta County, Virginia.

1762 Daughter, Philippina (**HARMON**) is born in Augusta County, Virginia.

1763 Feb 3 Hans Peter Harmon receipt of goods from David Harmon in Augusta County, Virginia.

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

- 1763 May 6 Daughter, Maria Elizabeth (**HARMON**) is born in Augusta County, Virginia.  
1764 Death of father, Jacob Harmon Sr. in Augusta County, Virginia.  
1764 May 15 Father's will probated Peter Harmon named administrator of will with mother in Augusta County, Virginia.  
1765 Mar 9 Hans Peter Harmon sells 104 acres in Augusta County, Virginia.  
1765 Hans Peter Harmon Sr. family moved from Augusta County to Bedford County, Virginia.  
1765 Daughter, Sarah (**HARMON**) is born in Bedford County, Virginia.  
1765 Sep Hans Peter Harmon named as tithable in Bedford County, Virginia tax list.  
1766 Jun 17 Hans Peter Harmon bought 200 acres on the North Fork and Otter River in Bedford County, Virginia  
1767 Daughter, Barbara (**HARMON**) is born in Bedford County, Virginia  
1769 Mar 22 Hans Peter Harmon settles father estate in Augusta County, Virginia listed in Bedford County, Virginia record book.  
1770 Son, Isaac Harmon is born in Bedford County, Virginia  
1775 Daughter, Susanna (**HARMON**) is born in Bedford County, Virginia  
1777 Son, Stephen Nicholas "Nick" Harmon Sr. is born in Bedford County, Virginia  
1779 Son, Henry Harmon is born in Bedford County, Virginia  
1782/1787 Hans Peter Harmon on tax list in Bedford County, Virginia  
1785 Son, Peter Harmon Jr. is born in Bedford County, Virginia  
1785 Oct 10 Hans Peter Harmon signed permission for his daughter, Barbara (**HARMON**) to marry Edward Luster in Bedford County, Virginia  
1786 Dec 5 Hans Peter Harmon sells 70 acres to William Crum in Bedford County, Virginia  
1787 Hans Peter Harmon listed in Virginia States Census in Bedford County, Virginia.  
1787 Hans Peter Harmon personal property tax in Bedford County, Virginia  
1787 Oct 4 Hans Peter Harmon sold remaining 200 acres to John Salmons in Bedford County, Virginia  
1787-1791 Hans Peter Harmon family move to Roaring Fork of Lick Creek, Greene County, Tennessee.  
1791 Feb 4 Hans Peter Harmon buys 150 acres on Roaring Fork of Lick Creek in Greene County, Tennessee.  
1794 Feb 19 Hans Peter Harmon has permission to build a mill on his own land at Roaring Fork at Lick Creek, five miles from Greeneville, Greene County, Tennessee.  
1796 May 10 Hans Peter Harmon and Thomas Harmon as security for Mary Lester, in Greene County, Tennessee Court Minutes.  
1797 Feb Hans Peter Harmon and John Harmon were co-defendants on some charge in Greene County, Tennessee.  
1805 Oct 31 Hans Peter Harmon sold 150 acres to son Isaac on Roaring Fork on Lick Creek in Greene County, Tennessee.  
1805 Hans Peter Harmon Sr. on tax list of Greene County, Tennessee.  
1810 Jan 24 Hans Peter Harmon as witness to deed in Greene County, Tennessee.  
1812 Peter Harmon on tax list Greene County, Tennessee. [Not sure if this is Hans or his son.]  
1810-1812 Hans Peter Harmon Sr. died in Greene County, Tennessee.

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

## **Harmon Family Researchers**

The following is a list of people who for over 50 years have been researching the Harmon and related family lines long before I began my research in 1975. This Harmon family information I have contributed to ancestry.com would not have been available without their help and contributions. My personal Harmon Family files are over 8 inches thick with notes, letters, maps, pedigree and family group charts from the 50 years of Harmon family research they have accumulated. It is only courteous, kind and responsible to mention their names and to publicly thank them for the great job they did and for their time, effort, money and love they have sacrificed for the pursuit of finding the truth of our Harmon Family History. Thank you one and all...Floyd Thomas Pratt F.H.C., M.A.G.I. 2009

Stanley M. Harmon, Colorado Springs, Colorado  
Earl Luster, San Bernardino, California  
Barbara J. Jones, Indianapolis, Indiana  
Agnes C. Jones, Chattanooga, Tennessee  
Verna M. Banes, Huntsville, Texas  
Frances Burk, Jonesboro, Arkansas  
Stephen Harmon, Batesville, Arkansas  
William Blanton, Norwood, Missouri

Hance married **Margaret Choulyn** from about 1759 to 1760 in Augusta, Virginia, United States.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **George Charles Hermann Harmon** was born 11 December 1761 near McGaheysville, Augusta, Virginia, United States, was christened 6 March 1762 in Peaked Mountian Luthern Church, near McGaheysville, Augusta, Virginia, United States, and died before 31 January 1811 in Greene, Tennessee, United States. George married **Nancy Elizabeth Neal** 28 May 1794 in Greene, Tennessee, United States. George next married **Piercy Flowers** 13 December 1833.
- ii. **Philippina Hermann Harmon** was born in 1762 near McGaheysville, Augusta, Virginia, United States and was christened in Peaked Mountian Luthern Church, near McGaheysville, Augusta, Virginia, United States.
- iii. **Maria Elizabeth Hermann Harmon** was born 6 May 1763 near McGaheysville, Augusta, Virginia, United States and was christened 17 June 1763 in Peaked Mountian Luthern Church, near McGaheysville, Augusta, Virginia, United States. Maria married **William O'Neal** 24 April 1798 in Greene, Tennessee, United States.
- iv. **Sarah Hermann Harmon** was born in 1765 near North Fork and Otter River, Bedford, Virginia Colony and died in November 1828 in Wayne, Kentucky, United States at age 63. Sarah married **Thomas Claibourne Clayborn Clayburn Brown** 8 March 1781 in New London, Bedford, Virginia Colony.
- v. **Barbara Hermann Harmon** was born 6 May 1767 near North Fork and Otter River, Bedford, Virginia, United States and died from 1840 to 1850 in Carpenters Fork, Wayne, Kentucky, United States at age 73. Barbara married **Edward Luster Sr.** 12 October 1785 in Bedford, Virginia, United States.
- vi. **Isaac B. Harmon Sr.** was born in 1770 in Bedford, Virginia, United States and died in

- 
- July 1847 in Greene, Tennessee, United States at age 77. Isaac married **Elizabeth Luster** 14 November 1797 in Greene, Tennessee, United States.
- 17 vii. **Susanna Harmon**. Susanna married **Jesse Carter Sr.** 9 January 1798 in Greene, Tennessee, United States.
- viii. **Stephen Nicholas "Nick" Harmon Sr.** was born in 1777 near North Fork and Otter River, Bedford, Virginia, United States and died from 1850 to 1860 in Washington Twp, Independence, Arkansas, United States at age 73. Stephen married **Sarah Luster** 23 July 1799 in Greene, Tennessee, United States.
- ix. **Henry Harmon** was born in 1779 near North Fork and Otter River, Bedford, Virginia, United States and died 17 November 1814 in Wayne, Kentucky, United States at age 35. Henry married **Fanny Neal** 9 June 1789 in Bedford, Virginia, United States.
- x. **Hance Peter Harmon Jr.** was born in 1785 near North Fork and Otter River, Bedford, Virginia, United States.

35. **Margaret Choulyn**, daughter of **Unknown** and **Unknown**, was born from 1739 to 1744 in Germany, Pennsylvania or Virginia Colonies and died after 1785 near North Fork and Otter River, Bedford, Virginia, United States.

#### **1739-1744 Birthblock fo Margaret (CHOULYN)**

Since we don't have a definitive record to establish the birth date or location of Margaret, girls usually married between age 15 and age 20. Since spouse Hans Peter was born in 1733, then most likely she was younger than him.

#### **What is Margaret (CHOULYN)'s Maiden Name?**

by Floyd Thomas Pratt F.H.C., M.A.G.I. 10 January 2011

I don't know where exactly the Harmon researchers of the 1970's came up with the maiden name of Choulyn. I have not seen that name in any on-line record.

I suspect they got the name from the birth records of Peter and Margaret's children of the Peaked Mountain Lutheran Church in Augusta, Virginia Colony.

The transcribers of those records listed her name as Choulyn?...with a question mark behind it. I personally feel that Choulyn was a phonetically sound for her last name.

I suspect she was of German ancestry and the name should probably be something like Schoulin, Scholine, Schoulene or something of that nature. Many researchers (19) on ancestry.com have displayed their ignorance by listing her as being born in Tennessee when Tennessee was not created as a state until 1796.

I believe she was born in Germany or could have been Pennsylvania Dutch or maybe born in Virginia.

Since Hans Peter grew up in Pennsylvania and his father didn't move from Bucks County, Pennsylvania until he was 13-17 years of age to the Augusta County, Virginia Colony until 1746-1750 then most likely he knew Margaret when she was a teenager in the Augusta County, Virginia Colony or...from their association in Pennsylvania.

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

Checking the actual Court Records of Philadelphia County and Bucks County and finally Augusta County Court records for Choulyn or name variations might reveal her family's identity and parentage.

Obviously, this is something no one has taken the initiative to do up to this point and it has been 35 years since it was brought to my attention and little progress has elapsed. If she was a closer direct line ancestor to me than my 5th GGrandmother, and I lived in Pennsylvania, you could have bet that I would have found her parentage by now.

### **1759-1760 Marriage of Hans Peter Harmon and Margaret (CHOULYN)**

Hans Peter Harmon and Margaret (CHOULYN) were married 1759-1760 probably in the Peaked Mountain Lutheran Church in Augusta, Virginia Colony. Since some of their children's records of birth and baptism were recorded in the Church records in 1761, so this is probably where they were married.

### **1761 Father's Augusta County, Virginia Will**

Augusta County, Virginia Court Records Book 3, page 337, 18 September 1761, probated 15 May 1764 &

**"Records of Augusta Co., VA"** by Chalkey, Vol 1,2,3, Page 85, , Jacob Harmon, Sr's will- To wife Catrina, tract adjoining where son Peter lives; to son Jacob 134 acres, with a mill adjoining Peter Miller; to son Teawalt, 50 acres joining Shawp's line, against the Peaked Mountain; to son John's son, Peter Harmon; to son Peter; to 4 daughters; to daughter Elizabeth; to 2 grandchildren, Philip, William and Madlina Price; to the church near Meeting House now built, 2 acres. Executors, wife Catrina and son Peter. Jacob Harmon. Teste: Archd. Huston, Jacob Parsinger, Peter Miller (german). Proved 15th May 1764, by the witnesses. Executors qualify, with George Mann. Peter ( ) his mark. Cath. ( ) her mark.

### **1761 Peaked Mountain Luthern Church Records**

**"The Pennsylvania Germans of the Shenandoah Valley"**, Record of the Peaked Mountain Luthern Church, Augusta (now Rockingham), Virginia, edited by prof. William J. Hinge and Charles E. Kemper, page 469

Parents: Peter Hermann (Harman) & Wife Margaret nee Choulyn?

Record #31 Child: Elisabeth born 6 May 1763 Sponsors: George Adam Mann and wife Maria Elisabeth

Record #32 Child: Philippina born [no date] Sponsors: Theobald Hermann and wife Sarah

Record #33 Child: George Charles born 11 December 1761; baptised 6 march 1762

Sponsors: George Bernhard Mann & wife Ann Margaret

Record #34 Child: Maria Elisabeth born 6 May 1763; baptised 17 June 1763 Sponsors: George Adam Mann and wife Maria Elisabeth

### **1761 Childbirth of son: George Charles Harmon**

**"The Pennsylvania Germans of the Shenandoah Valley"**, Record of the Peaked Mountain Church, Augusta (now Rockingham), Virginia, edited by prof. William J. Hinge and Charles E. Kemper, page 469

George Charles Harmon was born 11 December 1761 and baptised 6 March 1762 at



## **Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter**

---

Augusta County, Virginia and recorded at the Peaked Mountain Church, Rockingham, Virginia. George Bernard & Anna Margaret Mann, sponsors. [At the "Pinquit" (Peaked) Mountain and the South "Chanithor" (Shenandoah), in Virginia. Located at McGaheysville was a Luthern denomination.]

### **1762 Childbirth of daughter; Philippina (HARMON)**

**"The Pennsylvania Germans of the Shenandoah Valley"**, Record of the Peaked Mountain Church, Augusta (now Rockingham), Virginia, edited by prof. William J. Hinge and Charles E. Kemper, page 469

Record #32 Child: Philippina born [no date] Sponsors: Theobald Hermann and wife Sarah Philippina (**HARMON**) was born about 1762 in Augusta, Virginia, United States.

### **1763 Augusta County, Virginia Court Records**

Augusta County, Virginia Court Records "**Records of Augusta Co., VA**" by Chalkey, Vol 1,2,3, Page 394:

Page 158--3rd February 1763. David ( ) Harmon to Peter Harmon and Geo. Man, 15.10 pounds, horses, cows, pigs, beds, &. Teste: Robt. Shanklin, Jacob Nicolas. "Received of Peter Harmon and George Man, 15.10 pounds, in full satisfaction of all legacies that shall be left me by my father at his death, dated 3d February, 1763. N.B.--If the said David Harmon shall pay said Harmon or Man the above sum, then this receipt shall be void."

### **1763 Childbirth of daughter; Maria Elisabeth (HARMON)**

**"The Pennsylvania Germans of the Shenandoah Valley"**, Record of the Peaked Mountain Church, Augusta (now Rockingham), Virginia, edited by prof. William J. Hinge and Charles E. Kemper, page 469

Maria Elisabeth Herman was born 6 May 1763 and baptised 17 June 1763 at Augusta County, Virginia and recorded at the Peaked Mountain Church, Rockingham, Virginia. George Adam & Marie Elisabeth Mann, sponsors. [Her name is recorded twice.]

### **1764 Death of father; Jacob Harmon Sr.**

Jacob Harmon Sr. died in 1764 in Augusta County, Virginia and Will probated 15 May 1764.

### **1765 Augusta County, Virginia Property Transaction**

Augusta County, Virginia Court Records "**Records of Augusta Co., VA**", by Chalkey, Vol 1,2,3, page 420 & page 804--9th March 1765. Peter ( ) Harmon and Margaret ( ) to George Mallow, for 60 pounds...104 acres, between Peeked Mountain and Shanandore River, devised to Peter by his father Jacob by will dated 18th September, 1761; corner Peter Harmon Jr.; corner Tewalt Harmon; corner Augustine Price; corner Jacob Harmon's line. Delivered: George Mallow, May 1776.

### **1765 Family Move**

Hans Peter Harmon Sr. family moved from Augusta, Virginia, United States to Bedford, Virginia, United States. Peter sold the old family homestead he had inherited to George Mallow on 9 March 1765. Probably after his mother had passed away, he and his family moved to Bedford County, Virginia, where in September 1765 he shows up paying taxes.

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

## **1765 Childbirth of daughter; Sarah (HARMON)**

Sarah (HARMON) was born either in Augusta County, Virginia or during the transition move to Bedford County, Virginia in 1765.

## **1765 Bedford County, Virginia Court Records**

Bedford County, Virginia Court Records County Court of September 1765: Peter Harmon, tithable added to the list. (This means he was at least 21 years old.)

## **1766 Bedford County, Virginia Property Transaction**

Bedford County, Virginia Deed Record Book 2, page 727 & 728, 17 June 1766: Peter Harmon buys 200 acres "lying on both sides of the North Fork and of Otter River" from Henry Dooley.

## **1767 Childbirth of daughter; Barbara (HARMON)**

Barbara (HARMON) was born near the North Fork and of Otter River in Bedford, Virginia, United States in 1767.

## **1769 Augusta County, Virginia Estate Settlement**

"Records of Augusta Co., VA", by Chalkey, Vol 1,2,3, page 197, 22 March 1769, Settlement record of Jacob Harmon's estate, by Peter Harman-paid Margaret Perkey, Phillip Williams, paid to Henry Bingaman, part of his legacy; paid to Phillip Williams in cash.

## **1770 Childbirth of son; Isaac Harmon**

Isaac Harmon was born near the North Fork and of Otter River in Bedford, Virginia, United States in 1770.

## **1775 Childbirth of daughter; Susanna (HARMON)**

Susanna (HARMON) was born near the North Fork and of Otter River in Bedford, Virginia, United States in 1775.

## **1777 Childbirth of son; Stephen Nicholas "Nick" Harmon Sr.**

Stephen Nicholas "Nick" Harmon Sr. was born near the North Fork and of Otter River in Bedford, Virginia, United States in 1777.

## **1778 Rockingham County, Virginia created**

Rockingham County, Virginia was formed from Augusta County, Virginia.

## **1779 Childbirth of son; Henry Harmon**

Henry Harmon was born near the North Fork and of Otter River in Bedford, Virginia, United States in 1779.

## **1783 Greene County, Tennessee created**

Greene County, Tennessee was formed from Washington County, Tennessee.

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

## 1783 End of British-American Revolutionary War official establishment of the United States of America

### 1785 Childbirth of son; Peter Harmon Jr.

Peter Harmon Jr. was born near the North Fork and of Otter River in Bedford, Virginia, United States in 1785.

### 1785-1787 Death of spouse; Margaret (CHOULYN) Harmon

Margaret (CHOULYN) Harmon died near the North Fork and of Otter River in Bedford, Virginia, United States after the birth of son Peter Harmon Jr. or after they moved to Greene County, North Carolina in 1787-1791.

Margaret married **Hance Peter Hermann Harmon Sr.** from about 1759 to 1760 in Augusta, Virginia, United States.

**36. Chesley Dobbs** was born in 1749 in Culpepper, Virginia, United States and died 25 January 1834 in Claiborne, Tennessee, United States at age 85.

Chesley married **Hanna Posey Scott**.

The child from this marriage was:

- 18 i. **John Dobbs**. John married **Cynthia Oakes** from 1802 to 1803 in Burke, North Carolina, United States. Marriage status: needs verification.

**37. Hanna Posey Scott** was born in 1754 in Fauquier, Virginia, United States and died 28 November 1838 in Claiborne, Tennessee, United States at age 84.

Hanna married **Chesley Dobbs**.

**38. James Oakes**, son of **James Oakes** and **Susan Ray**, was born 7 November 1741 in North Carolina Colony and died 31 January 1829 at age 87.

James married **Elizabeth Adamson** 6 December 1764. Marriage status: needs verification.

The child from this marriage was:

- 19 i. **Cynthia Oakes**. Cynthia married **John Dobbs** in 1802-1803 in Burke, North Carolina, United States. Marriage status: needs verification.

**39. Elizabeth Adamson** was born 24 January 1738 in Wareham, Plymouth, Massachusetts Colony and died 25 November 1802 at age 64.

Elizabeth married **James Oakes** 6 December 1764. Marriage status: needs verification.

**40. Elijah Wedge** was born 15 April 1741 in Norwich, New London, Connecticut Colony and died in 1780 in New York, New York Colony at age 39.

Elijah married **Margaret Jackson**.

---

The child from this marriage was:

- 20     i.     **Elijah Wedge.** Elijah married **Mary Fay** from 1807 to 1811. Elijah next married **Sarah "Sally" Traverse** in 1800-1806.

**41. Margaret Jackson.**

Margaret married **Elijah Wedge**.

**48. Benjamin Davidson**, son of **Samuel Davidson** and **Margaret Sarah Maner**, was born 8 May 1743 in Orange, Virginia Colonies and died in 1825 in Transylvania, North Carolina, United States at age 82.

Benjamin married **Ann Patton** in 1772 in Mecklenburg, North Carolina Colonies.

The child from this marriage was:

- 24     i.     **Benjamin Davidson.** Benjamin married **Rebecca Numan** 30 November 1791 in Bedford, Bedford, Virginia, United States.

**49. Ann Patton** was born in 1748 in Mecklenburg, North Carolina Colonies and died in 1792 in Transylvania, North Carolina, United States at age 44.

Ann married **Benjamin Davidson** in 1772 in Mecklenburg, North Carolina Colonies.

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

## Seventh Generation (4th Great-Grandparents)

68. **Jacob Hermann Harmon Sr.**, son of **Jacob Hermann** and **Magdalena Roller**, was born in 1693 in Kusel, Palatinate, Rheinland-Pfalz, Germany and died in 1764 in Peaked Mountain, near McGaheysville, Augusta, Virginia Colonies at age 71.

### 1693 Birthblock for Jacob Harmon Sr.

Date calculated from ship passenger information.

### 1718-1719 Marriage of Jacob Harmon & Catherine (PAULSCHEN)

Since son, Theobald was born in 1720 then marriage was probably 1718-1719 in Germany.

### AKA

Hermann, Harman, Hermon, Harmon

### 1733 Immigration Lists

"Passenger and Immigration Lists Index", Page 828, all arrived in Philadelphia, PA, Sept. 28, 1733:

Also: "Pennsylvania German Pioneers", Page 126-129, List 33A,

A list of the Passengers imported in the Brigantine "Richard and Elizabeth". Captain Christopher Clymer, Sept. 28, 1733:

Men: Jacob Harmon age 40

Women: Catherina Harmon age 33

Boys: Hance Peter age 9 months (this is our Peter)

Boys: Jacob age 6

Boys: Hance \* age 3 1/2

Boys: Dewald age 13

Girls: Catherina age 11

Girls: Catherine Barbara age 6 months

Girls: Barbara age 8

(\* This given name was almost surely Johan. The Germans traditionally shortened Johan to Hans which, when spoken by them, sounds like Hance to the person whose mother tongue is English. Johan is the German equivalent of John.)

### Peaked Mountain Church Records

Rockingham County, Virginia

<http://freepages.genealogy.rootsweb.com/~troutt/~troutt/Miscellaneous/Peaked+Mt..htm>

#### BAPTISMAL RECORDS

Parents Children Sponsors

Peter Hermann (Harman) (31)

Elisabeth, born George Adam Mann and wife Margaret nee May 6, 1763 wife Maria

Elisabeth Choulyn? (ditto) (32)

Philippina, born Theobald Hermann and ---- wife Sarah (ditto) (33)

George Charles, George Bernhard Mann born Dec. 11, 1761; and wife Anna Margaret bapt.

March 6, 1762 (ditto) (34)

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

Maria Elisabeth, George Adam Mann and born May 6, 1763; bapt. wife Elisabeth June 17, 1763

## **1733 Colonial Records**

From the "**Minutes of the Provincial Council**", printed in Colonial records, Vol. III, p.519.  
"At the Courthouse aforesaid, September 28th, 1733: Forty three palatines, who with their families, making in all one hundred thirty-seven persons, were imported here in the Briganteen Richard & Elizabeth, of Philadel- phia. Christopher Clymer, Master, from Rotterdam, but last from Plymouth, as by Clearence thence, were qualified as before."

## **1733 Passenger and Immigration Lists Index, 1500s-1900s**

Name:Jacob Harmon Year:1733 Age:40 Estimated birth year:abt 1693 Place:Pennsylvania Source Publication Code:1804 Primary Immigrant:Harmon, Jacob Annotation:Taken from original manuscripts in the state archives. Names given throughout pages 1-677. Foreigners arriving in Pennsylvania named on pages 521-667. No. 3776, Kelker, supplements this. Source Bibliography:EGLE, WILLIAM HENRY, editor Names of Foreigners Who Took the Oath of Allegiance to the Province and State of Pennsylvania, 1727-1775, with the Foreign Arrivals, 1786-1808. (Pennsylvania Archives, ser. 2, vol. 17.) Harrisburg [PA]: E.K. Meyers, 1890. 787p. Reprinted by Genealogical Publishing Co., Baltimore, 1967. Page:95

## **1733 Passenger and Immigration Lists Index, 1500s-1900s**

Name:Jacob Harmon Year:1733 Age:40 Estimated birth year:abt 1693 Place:Philadelphia, Pennsylvania Source Publication Code:9041 Primary Immigrant:Harmon, Jacob Annotation:Contains 29,800 names, with annotations written by Krebs (see no. 4203). Various references to the names in Strassburger will be found in other listings, mostly where authors have attempted to line up their information with that in Strassburger. This work Source Bibliography:STRASSBURGER, RALPH BEAVER. Pennsylvania German Pioneers: A Publication of the Original Lists of Arrivals in the Port of Philadelphia from 1727 to 1808. Edited by William John Hinke. Norristown [PA]: Pennsylvania German Society, 1934. 3 vols. Vols. 1 and 3 reprinted by Genealogical Publishing Co., Baltimore, 1964. Repr. 1983. Vol. 1. 1727-1775. 776p. Page:127

## **1733 Pennsylvania Census, 1772-1890**

Name:Jacob Harmon State:PAntbl County:Philadelphia County Township:Philadelphia Year:1733 Database:PA Early Census Index

## **1746 Source**

"**Pennsylvania German Pioneers List 281C**", Account of servants bound before James Hamilton, Mayor of Philadelphia 1746:

Jacob Harman of Philadelphia laborer, indents himself as apprentice to Joseph Denn of Philadelphia.

## **1749 Virginia Land, Marriage, and Probate Records, 1639-1850**

Name:Jacob Harmon Date:23 Sep 1749 Location:Augusta Co., VA Notes:This land record was originally published in "**Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia, 1745-1800.**"

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

**Extracted from the Original Court Records of Augusta County** by Lyman Chalkley.

Remarks:Henry/Hanry Ayler/Ehler and Clev. Danner. Delivered to Mrs. Harmon 24 Jul. 1758.

Description:Grantee Book\_Date:2-314

## **1750 Virginia Land, Marriage, and Probate Records, 1639-1850**

Name:Jacob Harmon Date:20 Feb 1750 Location:Augusta Co., VA Notes:This probate record was originally published in "**Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia, 1745-1800. Extracted from the Original Court Records of Augusta County**" by Lyman Chalkley.

Remarks:Sale of personalty of Mathias Shaw, by James Nicholas, executor.

Recorded 18 May 1762, viz: Sold to Jno. Craig, Wm. Frazier, Jas. Downey, Jno. Love, David Nelson, Henry Dooley, William Craig, Bernard Man, Joseph Wait, Saml. Muncy, Joseph Muncy, Cas Description:Buyer Book\_Date:WB3-144

## **1750-1751 Augusta County, Virginia Court**

**"Records of Augusta County, Virginia"** by Chalkey, Vol 1,2,3, page 69:

Page 144--20th February 1750-51. Sale of personalty of Mathias Shaw, by James Nicholas, executor.-Recorded 18th May 1762, viz: Sold to Jno. Craig, Wm. Fraizer, Jas. Downey, Jno. Love, David Nelson, Henry Dooley, William Craig, Bernard Man, Joseph Wait, Saml. Muncy, Joseph Muncy, Casper Faught, Owen Reed, Joseph Wait, Jacob Harmon, Jno. Stevenson, Jacob Nicholas, Peter Herman, James Beard, Cathrine Pence, Michael Carn, William Williams. By sundries received of the estate of the deceased Jacob Pence.

## **1754 Virginia Land, Marriage, and Probate Records, 1639-1850**

Name:Jacob Harmon Date:2 Jan 1754 Location:Augusta Co., VA Property:200 acres on Tom's Creek a branch of New River; a pine by the Beverdams; corner Jacob Harmon; corner Price's land. Notes land record was originally published in "**Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia, 1745-1800. Extracted from the Original Court Records of Augusta County**" by Lyman Chalkley. Description:Neighbor Book\_Date:6-58

## **1754 Virginia Land, Marriage, and Probate Records, 1639-1850**

Name:Jacob Harmon Date:2 Feb 1754 Location:Augusta Co., VA Property:210 acres on Tom's Creek a branch of New River; corner land of Michael Kinder; corner Price's land; Lorton's line; Jacob Harmon's line. Notes:This land record was originally published in "**Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia, 1745-1800. Extracted from the Original Court Records of Augusta County**" by Lyman Chalkley. Description:Neighbor Book\_Date:6-51

## **1754 Virginia Land, Marriage, and Probate Records, 1639-1850**

Name:Jacob Harmon Date:10 Feb 1754 Location:Augusta Co., VA Property:170 acres on Tom's Creek; corner John Adams. Notes:This land record was originally published in "**Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia, 1745-1800. Extracted from the Original Court Records of Augusta County**" by Lyman Chalkley. Remarks:Land conveyed to Harmon by Patton 1 Feb 1754. Description:Grantor Book\_Date:6-97

**1756 "Rockingham Supplement Neighborhood Historical Notes"**, page 316,:

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

Jacob Herman and John Mann settled on Stony Lick Run, near present McGaheysville, the former in 1756 or 1757, and the latter before 1748.

## **1761 Augusta County, Virginia Will**

Augusta County, Virginia, Probate Book 3, Page 337, Sep 18, 1761, probated May 15, 1764: *Jacob Harman Sr.'s will- To wife Catrina, tract adjoining where son Peter lives; to son Jacob 134 acres, with a mill adjoining Peter Miller; to son Teawalt, 50 acres joining Shawp's line, against the Peaked Mountain; to son John's son, Peter Harmon; to son Peter; to 4 daughters; to daughter Elizabeth; to 2 grandchildren, Philip William, and Madlinal Price; to the church near Meeting House now built, 2 acres.*

Executors, wife Catrina and son Peter, Jacob Harman. Teste: Archd. Huston, Jacob Parsinger, Peter Miller (german). Proved 15th May 1764, by the witnesses. Executors qualify, with George Mann. Peter ( ) his mark. Cath. ( ) her mark.

## **1761 Virginia Land, Marriage, and Probate Records, 1639-1850**

Name: Jacob Harman Date: 18 Sep 1761 Location: Augusta Co., VA Property: 134 acres with mill Notes: This probate record was originally published in "Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia, 1745-1800. Extracted from the Original Court Records of Augusta County" by Lyman Chalkley. Remarks: Jacob Harman, Sr.'s will -- To wife Catrina, tract adjoining where son Peter lives; to son Jacob, 134 acres, with a mill adjoining Peter Miller; to son Teawalt, 50 acres joining Shawp's line, against the Peaked Mountain; to son John's son, Peter Harm Description: Decedent's Son Book\_Date: WB3-337 Prove Date: 15 May 1764

## **1762 "Record of The Peaked Mountain Church"**, Rockingham Co., VA, Edited by Prof.

William J. Henke and Charles E. Kemper, Page 465:

"The first church, mentioned in April, 1762, was located near the mill-race of Mr. Hermann." (this is Jacob Harmon's mill.)

## **1762 "Virginia Abstracts of Land Surveys 1761-1791"** by Kegley: page 2:

Jacob Persinger bought 130 acres between Cub Run and Stoney Run adjacent to Jacob Herman April 27, 1762.

## **1764 Virginia Land, Marriage, and Probate Records, 1639-1850**

Name: Jacob Harmon Date: 25 Dec 1764 Location: Augusta Co., VA Property: 350 acres near upper end of the Peaked Mountain. Notes: This land record was originally published in **"Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia, 1745-1800. Extracted from the Original Court Records of Augusta County"** by Lyman Chalkley. Remarks: 140. Property devised to John and Adam by their father Mathew Sharp, who purchased it from Jacob Harmon and it was conveyed to John and Adam since the death of Mathew, 16 May 1759. Delivered to Anthony Ailer, Apr 1772. Description: Landowner Book\_Date: 11-791

## **1765 Virginia Land, Marriage, and Probate Records, 1639-1850**

Name: Jacob Harmon Date: 9 Mar 1765 Location: Augusta Co., VA Property: 104 acres between Peaked Mountain and Shannandore River; corner Peter Harmon, Jr.; corner Teawalt Harmon; corner Augustine Price; corner Jacob Harman's line. Notes: This land



## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

record was originally published in "**Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia, 1745-1800. Extracted from the Original Court Records of Augusta County**" by Lyman Chalkley. Remarks:60. Property devised to Peter by his father Jacob by will dated 18 Sep 1761. Delivered to George Mallow, May 1776. Description:Landowner Book\_Date:11-804

### **1769 Virginia Land, Marriage, and Probate Records, 1639-1850**

Name:Jacob Harmon Date:22 Mar 1769 Location:Augusta Co., VA Notes:This probate record was originally published in "**Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia, 1745-1800. Extracted from the Original Court Records of Augusta County**" by Lyman Chalkley. Remarks:Settlement of Jacob Harmon's estate, by Peter Harman -- Paid Margaret Perkey, Phillip Williams; paid to Henry Bingaman, part of his legacy; paid to Phillip Williams in cash in part of his legacy; paid to Catherine Harman in cash and goods sold at sal Description:Decedent Book\_Date:WB4-197

### **PALATINE HISTORY**

by Lorine McGinnis Schulze

Olive Tree Genealogy <http://olivetreegenealogy.com/> Copyright © 1996

[This article has been published, with my permission as **Irish Palatine Story on the Internet** in Irish Palatine Association Journal, No. 7 December 1996]

The Palatinate or German PFALZ, was, in German history, the land of the Count Palatine, a title held by a leading secular prince of the Holy Roman Empire. Geographically, the Palatinate was divided between two small territorial clusters: the Rhenish, or Lower Palatinate, and the Upper Palatinate. The Rhenish Palatinate included lands on both sides of the Middle Rhine River between its Main and Neckar tributaries. Its capital until the 18th century was Heidelberg. The Upper Palatinate was located in northern Bavaria, on both sides of the Naab River as it flows south toward the Danube and extended eastward to the Bohemian Forest. The boundaries of the Palatinate varied with the political and dynastic fortunes of the Counts Palatine.

The Palatinate has a border beginning in the north, on the Moselle River about 35 miles southwest of Coblenz to Bingen and east to Mainz, down the Rhine River to Oppenheim, Guntersblum and Worms, then continuing eastward above the Neckar River about 25 miles east of Heidelberg then looping back westerly below Heidelberg to Speyer, south down the Rhine River to Alsace, then north-westerly back up to its beginning on the Moselle River.

The first Count Palatine of the Rhine was Hermann I, who received the office in 945. Although not originally hereditary, the title was held mainly by his descendants until his line expired in 1155, and the Bavarian Wittelsbachs took over in 1180. In 1356, the Golden Bull ( a papal bull: an official document, usually commands from the Pope and sealed with the official Papal seal called a Bulla) made the Count Palatine an Elector of the Holy Roman Empire. During the Reformation, the Palatinate accepted Protestantism and became the foremost Calvinist region in Germany.

After Martin Luther published his 95 Theses on the door of the castle church at Wittenberg on

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

31 October 1517, many of his followers came under considerable religious persecution for their beliefs. Perhaps for reasons of mutual comfort and support, they gathered in what is known as the Palatine. These folk came from many places, Germany, Holland, Switzerland and beyond, but all shared a common view on religion.

The protestant Elector Palatine Frederick V (1596-1632), called the "Winter King" of Bohemia, played a unique role in the struggle between Roman Catholic and Protestant Europe. His election in 1619 as King of Bohemia precipitated the Thirty Years War that lasted from 1619 until 1648. Frederick was driven from Bohemia and in 1623, deposed as Elector Palatine.

During the Thirty Years War, the Palatine country and other parts of Germany suffered from the horrors of fire and sword as well as from pillage and plunder by the French armies. This war was based upon both politics and religious hatreds, as the Roman Catholic armies sought to crush the religious freedom of a politically-divided Protestantism.

Many unpaid armies and bands of mercenaries, both of friends and foe, devoured the substance of the people and by 1633, even the catholic French supported the Elector Palatine for a time for political reasons.

During the War of the Grand Alliance (1689-97), the troops of the French monarch Louis XIV ravaged the Rhenish Palatinate, causing many Germans to emigrate. Many of the early German settlers of America (e.g. the Pennsylvania Dutch) were refugees from the Palatinate. During the French Revolutionary and Napoleonic Wars, the Palatinate's lands on the west bank of the Rhine were incorporated into France, while its eastern lands were divided largely between neighbouring Baden and Hesse.

Nearly the entire 17th century in central Europe was a period of turmoil as Louis XIV of France sought to increase his empire. The War of the Palatinate (as it was called in Germany), aka The War of The League of Augsburg, began in 1688 when Louis claimed the Palatinate. Every large city on the Rhine above Cologne was sacked. The War ended in 1697 with the Treaty of Ryswick. The Palatinate was badly battered but still outside French control. In 1702, the War of the Spanish Succession began in Europe and lasted until 1713, causing a great deal of instability for the Palatines. The Palatinate lay on the western edge of the Holy Roman Empire not far from France's eastern boundary. Louis wanted to push his eastern border to the Rhine, the heart of the Palatinate.

While the land of the Palatinate was good for its inhabitants, many of whom were farmers, vineyard operators etc., its location was unfortunately subject to invasion by the armies of Britain, France, and Germany. Mother Nature also played a role in what happened, for the winter of 1708 was particularly severe and many of the vineyards perished. So, as well as the devastating effects of war, the Palatines were subjected to the winter of 1708-09, the harshest in 100 years.

The scene was set for a mass migration. At the invitation of Queen Anne in the spring of 1709, about 7 000 harassed Palatines sailed down the Rhine to Rotterdam. From there, about 3000

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

were dispatched to America, either directly or via England, under the auspices of William Penn. The remaining 4 000 were sent via England to Ireland to strengthen the protestant interest.

Although the Palatines were scattered as agricultural settlers over much of Ireland, major accumulations were found in Counties Limerick and Tipperary. As the years progressed and dissatisfactions increased, many of these folk seized opportunities to join their compatriots in Pennsylvania, or to go to newly-opened settlements in Canada.

There were many reasons for the desire of the Palatines to emigrate to the New World: oppressive taxation, religious bickering, hunger for more and better land, the advertising of the English colonies in America and the favourable attitude of the British government toward settlement in the North American colonies. Many of the Palatines believed they were going to Pennsylvania, Carolina or one of the tropical islands.

The passage down the Rhine took from 4 to 6 weeks. Tolls and fees were demanded by authorities of the territories through which they passed. Early in June, the number of Palatines entering Rotterdam reached 1 000 per week. Later that year, the British government issued a Royal proclamation in German that all arriving after October 1709 would be sent back to Germany. The British could not effectively handle the number of Palatines in London and there may have been as many as 32 000 by November 1709. They wintered over in England since there were no adequate arrangements for the transfer of the Palatines to the English colonies.

In 1710, three large groups of Palatines sailed from London. The first went to Ireland, the second to Carolina and the third to New York with the new Governor, Robert Hunter. There were 3 000 Palatines on 10 ships that sailed for NY and approximately 470 died on the voyage or shortly after their arrival.

In NY, the Palatines were expected to work for the British authorities, producing naval stores [tar and pitch] for the navy in return for their passage to NY. They were also expected to act as a buffer between the French and Natives on the northern frontier and the English colonies to the south and east.

After the defeat of Napoleon (1814-15), the Congress of Vienna gave the east-bank lands of the Rhine valley to Bavaria. These lands, together with some surrounding territories, again took the name of Palatinate in 1838.

**Permission to reprint** is granted provided the following terms are followed:

This article may be reproduced as long as it is not changed in any way, all identifying URLs and copyright information remain intact (including this permission), and a link is provided back to Olive Tree Genealogy <http://olivetreegenealogy.com/>  
Copy article in full to this point if you are reproducing

[One should find Jacob Persinger's name in these sources familiar. He settled in Botetourt County, Virginia and his children married into the Kimberling family. Also Hans Jacob

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

Kummerlein was from Palatinate province of Germany. Floyd Thomas Pratt]

**1928 Source (This rare book is for sale from Floyd Thomas Pratt)**

**"Harman-Harmon Genealogy and Biography With Historical Notes 19B.C. to 1928 A.D."**,  
Compiled and Edited by John William Harman of Parsons, West Virginia © 1928, page 17-19:

Chapter: Part of Petition Showing Effects of War in Germany, Causing Emigration to America,  
and Historical Quotations:

"High and Gentleborn Nobles, Worthy and highly Learned Teachers of the Evangelical  
Luthern Electorate, Princes and Members of the present sitting of the Reichstag, Influential  
and Highly Respected Advisers, Ambassadors, Ministers, Gracious and Honorable  
Gentlemen!"

"As it is known to the Omniscient, so may your Excellencies, Counts, Barons, and Peers,  
realize that it will be four years from the coming 21st of February in the year of our Lord 1710,  
since we, the Evangelical Consistoriales, Inspectors, and Pastors most humbly stated that we  
have lived without salary, that the destructive war had its seat in the Electorate of the  
Palatinate, that the resultant hardships rested upon the subjects and dependents, that poverty  
had overtaken them, all of which sorrows our pen is really too feeble to describe and  
represent sufficiently; the price of the larger fruits and wine daily mounting higher and higher,  
and whatever fruits of the preceding season have remained, the enemy (the French) has  
demanded instead of reparations. In such misery and suffering, and actual and well known  
condition, we are now existing, especially because the little means which one or the other still  
may have, are now consumed to the greatest advantage and disadvantage; the taxes  
collected up to date from some of the estates, principalities, and a few other places which in  
some degree served for our support and maintenance, began also, to our greatest sorrow, to  
diminish, and our poor parishes are now weakened so completely that they can not provide  
us with a living. Even here the parish of Heidelberg, the strongest of the whole Electorate of  
the Palatinate, has not furnished, for four years God knows, anything more than fifteen  
Rheinisch florins to each of the two pastors mentioned below, and in all four malters (a malter  
is about eight bushels of corn)".

"Therefore it is easy to conceive how miserable the rest of us must be. Accordingly under  
these conditions it is impossible for us to remain longer in the parishes."

(Note: The foregoing is only part of a long petition dated Jan. 15, 1710, at Heidelberg, signed  
by twenty Luthern pastors one of whom was Rev. Anthony Jacob Henkle who came to  
America in 1717. This petition further states that the matter "concerned more than 50,000  
Luthern souls." The Elector of the Palatinate during this period was a Catholic and the lot of  
the Luteran congregations was grievous.)

Myer's General History, section 791, says: "The Duchy of Wurtemberg had one half million of  
inhabitants at the commencement of the war ("Thirty Years War"); at its close had barely  
50,000," or only one out of ten. The authority further says that on every hand were charred  
remains of the hovels of the peasants and the palaces of the nobility. Vast districts lay waste

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

without an inhabitant. The very soil in many regions had reverted to it's primitive wildness. Later, France conducted another war in southern Germany, known as the "War of the Palatinate." Louis, the French monarch, ordered that the country should again be laid waste. According to Myers, all tangible improvements even the fruit trees, vines and crops were destroyed. it is therefore not surprising that the Harmans with many thousands of fellow countrymen, should have bid farewell to that troubled land and sailed for the New World in the Western Hemisphere."

Jacob married **Ann Catarine Paulschen** from 1715 to 1720 in Germany.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Theobald "Dewald" Harmon** was born in 1720 in Germany.
- ii. **Catherina Harmon** was born in 1720 in Finkenback, Pfalz, Bayern, Germany and died 28 January 1743 in Lancaster, Pennsylvania Colony at age 23.
- iii. **Barbara Harmon** was born in 1725 in Germany and died 17 January 1797 in Rockingham, Virginia, United States at age 72. Barbara married **George Mallo** in 1756 in Virginia, United States.
- iv. **Jacob Hermann Harmon Jr.** was born in 1727 in Germany. Jacob married **Anna Christina**.
- v. **John "Hans" Hermann Harmon** was born in 1730 in Germany and died before 20 November 1760 in Peaked Mountain, Augusta, Virginia Colonies. John married **Barbara Friedtle**.
- 34 vi. **Hance Peter Hermann Harmon Sr.** Hance married **Margaret Choulyn** from about 1759 to 1760 in Augusta, Virginia, United States.
- vii. **Catherine Barbara Harmon** was born in 1733 in Germany.
- viii. **Anna Maria Harmon** was born 29 August 1737 in Philadelphia, Montgomery, Pennsylvania, United States and was christened 5 November 1739 in Philadelphia, Montgomery, Pennsylvania, United States.
- ix. **Maria Elizabeth Harmon** was born 22 October 1742 in Philadelphia, Montgomery, Pennsylvania Colonies, was christened 21 December 1742 in Philadelphia, Montgomery, Pennsylvania Colonies, and died 17 January 1830 in Chester, Clinton, Ohio, United States at age 87. Maria married **George Adam Mann** 7 December 1762 in Peaked Mountain Church, Rockingham, Virginia Colonies.

69. **Ann Catarine Paulschen** was born in 1700 in Palatinate, Rheinland-Pfalz, Germany and died after 15 May 1764 in Bedford, Virginia Colonies.

### Passenger and Immigration Lists Index, 1500s-1900s

Name:Catherina Harmon Year:1733 Age:33 Estimated birth year:abt 1700 Place:Philadelphia, Pennsylvania Source Publication Code:9041 Primary Immigrant:Harmon, Catherina Annotation:Contains 29,800 names, with annotations written by Krebs (see no. 4203). Various references to the names in Strassburger will be found in other listings, mostly where authors have attempted to line up their information with that in Strassburger. This work Source Bibliography:STRASSBURGER, RALPH BEAVER. Pennsylvania German Pioneers: A Publication of the Original Lists of Arrivals in the Port of Philadelphia from 1727 to 1808. Edited by William

## Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

John Hinke. Norristown [PA]: Pennsylvania German Society, 1934. 3 vols. Vols. 1 and 3 reprinted by Genealogical Publishing Co., Baltimore, 1964. Repr. 1983. Vol. 1. 1727-1775. 776p. Page:127

Ann married **Jacob Hermann Harmon Sr.** from 1715 to 1720 in Germany.

**76. James Oakes** was born in 1701 in Manchester, Lancashire, England and died 24 August 1759 at age 58.

James married **Susan Ray**.

The child from this marriage was:

- 38 i. **James Oakes**. James married **Elizabeth Adamson** 6 December 1764. Marriage status: needs verification.

**77. Susan Ray** was born in 1706 in England.

Susan married **James Oakes**.

**96. Samuel Davidson** was born in 1703 in Orange, Virginia Colonies and died in 1787 in Albemarle, Virginia, United States at age 84.

Samuel married **Margaret Sarah Maner**.

The child from this marriage was:

- 48 i. **Benjamin Davidson**. Benjamin married **Ann Patton** in 1772 in Mecklenburg, North Carolina Colonies.

**97. Margaret Sarah Maner** was born in 1719 in Orange, Virginia Colonies and died in December 1797 in Buncombe, North Carolina, United States at age 78.

Margaret married **Samuel Davidson**.

# Ancestral Family History of Beulah Lindell Carter

---

## Eighth Generation (5th Great-Grandparents)

136. **Jacob Hermann** was born in 1670 in Effringen, Calw, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany and died in 1720 in Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany at age 50.

SOURCE: Research Descendant Earl Luster states this man is our Jacob Harmon's father.

I have the follwing rare Harmon Books for sale. 6 July 2010

**Harman-Harmon Genealogy and Biography With Historical Notes 19B.C. to 1928 A.D.**,  
Compiled and Edited by John William Harman of Parsons, West Virginia © 1928, hardbound  
465 pages

**"Harman Genealogy Southern Branch with Biographical Sketches and Historical Notes  
1700-1924"** © 1925 John Newton Harman Sr., hardbound 376 pages

Jacob married **Magdalena Roller** 2 February 1690 in Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

Children from this marriage were:

- i. **Maria Hermann** was born in 1691 in Effringen, Calw, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.
- 68 ii. **Jacob Hermann Harmon Sr.** Jacob married **Ann Catarine Paulschen** in 1715-1720 in Germany.
- iii. **Magdalena Hermann** was born in 1695.
- iv. **Sarah Hermann** was born in 1697 and died in 1708 at age 11.
- v. **Johann Hermann** was born in 1705.

Jacob next married **Agatha Irion**.

137. **Magdalena Roller**, daughter of **Unknown** and **Unknown**, was born in 1670 in Effringen, Calw, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

Magdalena married **Jacob Hermann** 2 February 1690 in Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany.

# Name Index

---

## **(No surname)**

Alice M., 71  
Anna Christina, 165  
Eliza Jane, 95  
Margaret "Peggy", 95  
Unidentified 1st wife, 50, 95

## **( )**

Annis Anna, 28, 60, 110  
Susanna, 75, 132

## **ADAMSON**

Elizabeth, 108, 154, 166

## **ASHBY**

Alden L., 35

## **BELCHER**

Margaret A., 50

## **BLANKENSHIP**

Willis, 50

## **BLANTON**

Absalom, 94

## **BROWN**

Thomas Claibourne Clayborn Clayburn, 149

## **CAIN**

John Columbus, 27

## **CAMERON**

Joseph Price, 10

## **CARTER**

(No Given Name), 50  
Anna "Annie" Ellis, 27  
Anna Faye, 10  
Bessie E., 27  
Beulah Lindell, 1, 10  
Caleb Sr., 132  
Chester Alden, 11  
Elijah, 132  
Faun Elyou, 10  
Franklin Pierce, 50  
Henderson C., 94  
James, 50, 95  
Jasper Newton, 50



## Name Index

---

### **CARTER**

Jesse Jr., 95  
Jesse Sr., 41, 75, 105, 132, 150  
Jesse Vean Jr., 27  
Jesse Vean Sr., 7, 15, 32, 50, 60  
John, 95, 132  
John Lide, 50  
Joseph Sr., 132  
Juliann Tennessee, 51  
Lawrence Anuel, 28  
Levi, 95  
Levi Jr., 132  
Levi Sr., 75, 113, 140  
Lewis M., 95  
Margaret, 95  
Mary, 28  
Millard or Willard B. L., 27  
Nancy, 95  
Nathan, 132  
Opal Marie, 10  
Otha Ray, 10  
Peter T., 15, 41, 55, 95, 108  
Rachel, 132  
Releth Lester, 28  
Relford "Ralph" Hensil, 10  
Roscoe Franklin, 10  
Susan Ellen, 50  
Susanna, 132  
Susanna "Susan", 95  
William Atterbain, 1, 7, 14, 27, 35

### **CASSEL**

Susannah, 132

### **CHAPMAN**

Nancy Ann, 71

### **CHOULYN**

Margaret, 95, 149, 150, 165

### **DAVIDSON**

Alice, 1, 10, 11, 27, 35  
Benjamin, 65, 110, 111, 155, 166

# Name Index

---

## DAVIDSON

Charles "Charlie" Henry, 35  
David, 35  
Fayette James, 66  
Francis "Frank" Marion, 11, 32, 40, 67, 71  
George M., 35  
George W., 67  
Ida Ellen, 35  
John Robert, 32, 65, 68, 110  
Mary F., 35  
Michael, 67  
Nancy, 66  
Radford, 67  
Samuel, 155, 166  
William, 66  
Zachariah Taylor, 35

## DILLEY

America Jane, 50  
John Jr., 51  
Katherine "Kate", 51, 95

## DOBBS

Abigal, 108  
Chesley, 105, 154  
Ephraim, 107  
Eva, 108  
Hezekiah, 107  
Hiram, 107  
Jarusha, 15, 50, 51, 95, 108  
John, 51, 105, 110, 154  
Lide Wiles, 108  
Manila, 108  
Mary Jane, 107  
Parris Lodwick, 107  
Rachel, 108

## FAY

Mary, 55, 110, 155

## FAYE

Iris, 10

# Name Index

---

## **FLOWERS**

Piercy, 149

## **FORSHEE**

Elizabeth, 95

## **FRAZIER**

Elda, 10

## **FRIEDTLE**

Barbara, 165

## **GROOMER**

Mary, 71

## **HALL**

Bert Blane, 27

## **HALVERSON**

Myrtle Baretta, 10

## **HARMON**

Anna Maria, 165

Barbara, 165

Catherina, 165

Catherine Barbara, 165

Hance Peter Jr., 150

Henry, 150

Isaac B. Sr., 150

Maria Elizabeth, 165

Stephen Nicholas "Nick" Sr., 150

Susanna, 41, 94, 95, 132, 150

Theobald "Dewald", 165

## **HARTLEY**

John, 132

## **HAYMES**

Permelia, 95

## **HERMANN**

Jacob, 157, 167

Johann, 167

Magdalena, 167

Maria, 167

Sarah, 167

## **HERMANN HARMON**

Barbara, 149

George Charles, 149

# Name Index

---

## **HERMANN HARMON**

Hance Peter Sr., 95, 140, 154, 165  
Jacob Jr., 165  
Jacob Sr., 140, 157, 166, 167  
John "Hans", 165  
Maria Elizabeth, 149  
Philippina, 149  
Sarah, 149

## **HICKLIN**

Elizabeth, 51

## **HILL**

Martha Elizabeth, 6

## **HOWARD**

Elizabeth, 132

## **HUTLER**

Lula Mae, 28

## **IRION**

Agatha, 167

## **JACKSON**

Margaret, 110, 154, 155

## **JEFFRIES**

Bonnie Lillian, 10

## **JOHNSON**

Sarah, 71

## **JONES**

Betsy, 132  
Velvie, 10

## **KUTCH**

Sarah Ann, 95

## **LODGERWOOD**

Rachel, 50

## **LUSTER**

Edward Sr., 149  
Elizabeth, 149  
Sarah, 150

## **MALLO**

George, 165

## **MANER**

Margaret Sarah, 155, 166

# Name Index

---

## **MANN**

George Adam, 165

## **MASSEY**

Sally Sallie, 27

## **MCCOY**

Nancy, 132

## **MCCULLEY**

Ezekiel, 36, 68, 74

John, 72

Lowery, 71

Mary Ann, 11, 35, 36, 67, 71

Matilda, 72

Mitchell, 71

Perry J., 71

Squire T., 71

Taylor, 71

William, 72

## **MCGREW**

Dan Wilson, 5

## **MICHAEL**

Mary Elizabeth, 60

## **MILLER**

Margaret Anna, 5, 6

## **MONROE**

Catherine, 108

## **NEAL**

Fanny, 150

Nancy Elizabeth, 149

## **NUMAN**

Rebecca, 65, 110, 155

## **OAKES**

Cynthia, 51, 107, 108, 154

James, 108, 154, 166

## **O'NEAL**

William, 149

## **PARKS**

Lafrisha Jane, 95

## **PATTON**

Ann, 110, 155, 166

# Name Index

---

## **PAULSCHEN**

Ann Catarine, 140, 165, 167

## **PENNINGTON**

Rebecca, 32, 66, 67, 110

## **PRATT**

Henry, 94

## **PRESELY**

Catherine, 95

Levi, 95

## **RAY**

Susan, 154, 166

## **ROGERS**

Mary Alice, 27

## **ROLLER**

Magdalena, 157, 167

## **SCOTT**

Hanna Posey, 105, 154

## **SCURLOCK**

Anna Elizabeth, 35

Emma S., 35

## **SMITH**

Arnold Auburn, 5

Eugene Marion, 6

Herman Glenn, 5, 10

Kenneth Herman, 6

Margaret Lillian, 5

Wilbert H., 6, 10

William J., 5

William Marion, 5, 6

## **SWARTZ**

Isaac A., 6

James "Jim" Marvin, 6, 10

## **TALLEY**

Alma A., 50

## **TEMPLETON**

Absolom, 132

## **TRAVERSE**

Sarah "Sally", 110, 155

## Name Index

---

### **TRIM**

Henderson, 95

### **TRIMM**

Matilda, 94

### **VENABLE**

Elizabeth W. "Lizzie", 35

### **WAMATH WEYMOUTH**

Thersey, 36, 71, 72

### **WEDGE**

Elijah, 55, 110, 154, 155

Elizabeth Roselyn "Rosey", 7, 27, 28, 50, 60

Ezra Bates, 60

William B., 28, 55, 65, 110

### **WILLIAMS**

Phoebe, 132

## Location Index

---

23rd Subdivision, McMinn, Tennessee, United States, 95  
7245 Lydia Avenue, Kansas City, Jackson, Missouri, United States, 27  
Albemarle, Virginia, United States, 166  
Arnettsville, Monongahela, Virginia Colony, 75  
Athens, McMinn, Tennessee, United States, 50  
Augusta, Virginia, United States, 149, 154, 165  
Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany, 167  
Bedford, Bedford, Virginia, United States, 110, 111, 155  
Bedford, Virginia Colonies, 165  
Bedford, Virginia, United States, 149, 150  
Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, 27, 28, 50  
Best Chapel Cemetery, Pattonsburg, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, 50  
Bethany, Bethany Twp, Harrison, Missouri, United States, 6  
Bradley, Tennessee, United States, 95  
Buffalo, McDonald, Missouri, United States, 105, 107  
Buncombe, North Carolina, United States, 166  
Burge Hospital, Springfield, Campbell Twp, Greene, Missouri, United States, 27  
Burke, North Carolina, United States, 105, 107, 110, 154  
Camden Twp, Dekalb, Missouri, United States, 32  
Cameron Memorial Gardens, Kidder Twp, Caldwell, Missouri, United States, 7, 10, 11  
Cameron, Grand River Twp, Clinton, Missouri, United States, 7, 10, 11  
Carpenters Fork, Wayne, Kentucky, United States, 149  
Carter Cemetery, Albany, Athens Twp, Gentry, Missouri, United States, 132  
Carter Station Cemetery, Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States, 113  
Cass Twp, Laporte, Indiana, United States, 60  
Charity, Jackson Twp, Dallas, Missouri, United States, 95  
Chester, Clinton, Ohio, United States, 165  
Claiborne, Tennessee, United States, 51, 154  
Comanche, Comanche, Texas, United States, 10  
Crawford, Missouri, United States, 94  
Culpepper, Virginia, United States, 154  
Dallas Twp, Dekalb, Missouri, United States, 35  
Daviess, Missouri, United States, 7, 10, 14, 27, 35, 50, 51, 71  
DeKalb, Missouri, United States, 27, 32, 35, 50, 60  
DeSmet Post Office, Kingbury, South Dakota, United States, 10  
DeSmet, Kingsbury, South Dakota, United States, 5  
District 2, Monroe, Tennessee, United States, 132  
District 53, McDonald, Missouri, United States, 108  
Division #1, Garrard, Kentucky, United States, 71



## Location Index

---

Dupree, Ziebach, South Dakota, United States, 5  
Effringen, Calw, Baden-Wuerttemberg, Germany, 167  
Elk River, McDonald, Missouri, United States, 107  
England, 166  
Fauquier, Virginia, United States, 108, 154  
Finkenback, Pfalz, Bayern, Germany, 165  
Franklin, Missouri, United States, 132  
Gallatin Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, 71  
Gallatin, Union Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, 10, 27  
Garrard, Kentucky, United States, 36, 72  
Germany, 165, 166, 167  
Germany, Pennsylvania or Virginia Colonies, 150  
Gloucester, New Jersey, New England, 113  
Greene, Tennessee, United States, 94, 105, 132, 149, 150  
Hamilton Hollow Cemetery, Hamilton Hollow, Johnson Twp, Washington, Missouri, United States, 94  
Hamilton Hollow, Johnson Twp, Washington, Missouri, United States, 94  
Harrison, Missouri, United States, 27  
Hawkins, Tennessee, United States, 132  
Hopkinsville, Christian, Kentucky, United States, 95  
Howard Twp, Gentry, Missouri, United States, 132  
Iowa City, Wright, Iowa, United States, 107  
Jackson, Missouri, United States, 6, 10  
Jefferson, Tennessee, United States, 132  
Kentucky, United States, 68  
Knoxville, Knox, Tennessee, United States, 15, 50  
Kusel, Palatinate, Rheinland-Pfalz, Germany, 140, 157  
Lancaster, Pennsylvania Colony, 165  
Lewis Rest Home, rural Concord Twp, Clinton, Missouri, United States, 35  
Lick Creek, Washington, North Carolina, United States, 132  
Long Beach, Los Angeles, California, United States, 1  
Manchester, Lancashire, England, 166  
Manchester, South Dakota, United States, 5  
Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, 1, 10, 11, 35  
Maury, Tennessee, United States, 95  
Maysville, Camden Twp, DeKalb, Missouri, United States, 10  
McDonald, Missouri, United States, 107  
McFall, Miller Twp, Gentry, Missouri, United States, 71  
McMinn, Tennessee, United States, 50, 55, 75, 94, 95, 107, 108  
Mecklenburg, North Carolina Colonies, 155, 166

## Location Index

---

Miller Twp, Gentry, Missouri, United States, 10  
Missouri Methodist Hospital, Saint Joseph, Washington Twp, Buchanan, Missouri, United States, 35  
Missouri, United States, 5  
Monroe, Tennessee, United States, 95, 132  
Monterey, Monterey, California, United States, 5  
Monterey, Steuben, New York Colony, 110  
Mount Pleasant Cemetery, Maysville, DeKalb, Missouri, United States, 32, 36  
Muddy Cemetery, Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, 35  
near 23 Subdivision of East Tennessee, McMinn, Tennessee, United States, 75  
near Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States, 140  
near Cainsville Post Office, Marrow Twp, Harrison, Missouri, United States, 55, 60  
near Gallatin Post Office, Marion Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, 35  
near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene County, North Carolina, 132  
near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, North Carolina, United States, 132  
near Lick Creek, Albany, Greene, Tennessee, United States, 41, 94, 95, 113, 132  
near Madisonville Post Office, 11th District, Monroe, Tennessee, United States, 95  
near Maysville Post Office, Dallas Twp, DeKalb, Missouri, United States, 72  
near McGaheysville, Augusta, Virginia, United States, 149  
near Michigan City Post Office, New Durham Twp, La Porte, Indiana, United States, 28  
near North Fork and Otter River, Bedford, Virginia Colony, 149  
near North Fork and Otter River, Bedford, Virginia, United States, 95, 149, 150  
near Point Marion, Monongahela, Virginia Colonies, 132  
near Point Marion, Monongahela, Virginia, New England, 132  
near Slaughtersville Post Office, District #3, Subdivision 192, Webster, Kentucky, United States, 95  
near Stewartville Post Office, Washington Twp, DeKalb, Missouri, United States, 35  
near Sweet Water Post Office, District 1, McMinn, Tennessee, United States, 95  
near Tennessee Post Office, 9th District, Bradley, Tennessee, United States, 95  
New London, Bedford, Virginia Colony, 149  
New York or Massachusetts, 60  
New York, New York Colony, 154  
New York, New York, United States, 55  
New York, United States, 60  
North Carolina Colony, 154  
North Carolina, United States, 67  
Norwich, New London, Connecticut Colony, 154  
Oak Ridge Cemetery, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, 50, 71  
Orange, Virginia Colonies, 155, 166  
Osborn-Evergreen Cemetery, Platte Twp, Clinton, Missouri, United States, 35  
Palatinate, Rheinland-Pfalz, Germany, 165

## Location Index

---

Pattonsburg Memorial Gardens, Pattonsburg, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, 27  
Pattonsburg, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, 10, 15, 27, 28, 35, 41, 50  
Peaked Mountain Church, Rockingham, Virginia Colonies, 165  
Peaked Mountain, Augusta, Virginia Colonies, 165  
Peaked Mountain, near McGaheysville, Augusta, Virginia Colonies, 157  
Peaked Mountian Luthern Church, near McGaheysville, Augusta, Virginia, United States, 149  
Philadelphia, Montgomery, Pennsylvania Colonies, 165  
Philadelphia, Montgomery, Pennsylvania, United States, 165  
Platte Twp, Clinton, Missouri, United States, 36  
Regiment 27, Monroe, Tennessee, United States, 50  
Rich Valley Twp, Smyth, Virginia, United States, 65  
Rockingham, Virginia, United States, 165  
Rutherford, Tennessee, United States, 132  
Saint John's Hospital, Springfield, Campbell Twp, Greene, Missouri, United States, 27  
Saint Joseph Memorial Park, Saint Joseph, Washington Twp, Buchanan, Missouri, United States, 10  
Salem, Marion, Oregon, United States, 10  
Sand Springs, Tulsa, Oklahoma, United States, 50  
Smyth, Virginia, United States, 67, 110  
Smyth, West Virginia, United States, 32  
Springfield, Campbell Twp, Greene, Missouri, United States, 27, 28  
Stafford, Tolland, Connecticut, United States, 110  
State Hospital #2, Saint Joseph, Buchanan, Missouri, United States, 50  
Stewartsville, De Kalb, Missouri, United States, 35, 40, 67, 71  
Sun City, Riverside, California, United States, 5  
Tennessee, 107  
Tioga, Pennsylvania, United States, 110  
Transylvania, North Carolina, United States, 155  
Union, Kentucky, United States, 95  
Virginia Colonies, 110  
Virginia, United States, 66, 67, 165  
Wareham, Plymouth, Massachusetts Colony, 154  
Washington Twp, Independence, Arkansas, United States, 150  
Washington, Missouri, United States, 50  
Washington, Virginia, United States, 65, 66, 68, 110  
Wayne, Kentucky, United States, 149, 150  
Webb Cemetery, Pattonsburg, Benton Twp, Daviess, Missouri, United States, 15, 28, 41, 50  
White Chapel Memorial Gardens, Springfield, Campbell Twp, Greene, Missouri, United States, 27  
Woods Cemetery, Fairpot, Dekalb, Missouri, United States, 35

# Your Author's Pedigree; Floyd Thomas "Tom" Pratt

<p><b>4 Columbus Benjamin A Pratt</b></p> <p>b. 1 December 1893 p. Hamilton Hollow, Johnson Twp, W-m. 12 April 1919 p. Bourbon, Boone Twp, Crawford, Mi-d. 27 July 1947 p. Bourbon, Boone Twp, Crawford, Mi-</p>	<p><b>2 Floyd Theodore "Ted" Pratt</b></p> <p>b. 6 January 1927 p. Bourbon, Boone Twp, Crawford, Missouri, Un-m. 1 March 1947 p. Saint Clair, Central Twp, Franklin, Missouri, U-d. p.</p>	<p><b>5 Rue Flavilla Johnson</b></p> <p>b. 19 January 1894 p. Bourbon, Boone Twp, Crawford, Mi-d. 26 June 1983 p. Briarwood Manor Nursing Home, 4-</p>	<p><b>1 Floyd Thomas "Tom" Pratt</b></p> <p>b. 3 January 1948 p. City Hospital #1, 1515 Lafayette Avenue, Sain-m. 14 August 1972 p. Tyler Place United Presbyterian Church, 210-d. p. Sp. Bonnie Kathleen Bach</p>	<p><b>6 Peter Conley Brown</b></p> <p>b. 12 January 1893 p. Sharon, Weakley, Tennessee, Unit-m. 16 March 1924 p. Dyer, Tennessee, United States d. 3 December 1972 p. Halls, Lauderdale, Tennessee, Unit-</p>	<p><b>3 Delores "Doe" Virginia Brown</b></p> <p>b. 31 October 1925 p. City Hospital #1, 1515 Lafayette Avenue, Sain-d. 1 March 1981 p. Queen of Angels Hospital, 2301 Bellevue, Lo-</p>	<p><b>7 Olga Elmiria O'Daniel</b></p> <p>b. 11 March 1907 p. Island 21, Dyer, Tennessee, United-d. 7 October 1993 p. Los Angeles, Los Angeles, Californi-</p>	<p><b>8 Henry Winslow "Win" Pratt</b></p> <p>b. 6 September 1869 p. near Osage Post Office, Johnson ~m. 29 January 1893 p. Vilander, Liberty Twp, Crawford, Mi-d. 24 March 1914 p. near Crow's Creek, Boone Twp, C-</p>	<p><b>9 Mary Laura Magdalene Missey</b></p> <p>b. 20 July 1874 p. Johnson Twp, Washington, Missouri-d. 17 April 1938 p. Bourbon, Boone Twp, Crawford, Mi-</p>	<p><b>10 Judge James Millard Johnson Sr.</b></p> <p>b. 29 September 1854 p. Moselle, Central Twp, Franklin, Mis-m. 14 May 1884 p. Liberty Twp, Crawford, Missouri, Un-d. 21 May 1941 p. Bourbon, Boone Twp, Crawford, Mi-</p>	<p><b>11 Mary Jane Theodosia Barton</b></p> <p>b. 18 January 1861 p. near Pine Mountain Post Office, M-d. 10 June 1913 p. Walnut Street, Bourbon Village, Bo-</p>	<p><b>12 John A. Brown</b></p> <p>b. May 1844 p. Tennessee, United States m. 18 November 1891 p. Weakley, Tennessee, United States d. p.</p>	<p><b>13 Obedience "Bedie" Lackey</b></p> <p>b. February 1871 p. Tennessee, United States d. p.</p>	<p><b>14 James Leonidas "Lee" O'Daniel</b></p> <p>b. 15 December 1869 p. Rutherford, Gibson, Tennessee, Un-m. 22 May 1897 p. Dyer, Tennessee, United States d. 8 March 1921 p. Baird-Dulaney Hospital, Dyersburg, ~</p>	<p><b>15 Daisy Dean Bell</b></p> <p>b. 7 September 1881 p. 19th District, Walnut Grove Twp, G-d. 14 May 1920 p. Jackson Crossing, Civil District 11, ~</p>	<p><b>16 Alexander "Alex" R. Pratt</b></p> <p>b. March 1831 d. 1912</p>	<p><b>17 Mary Kimberlin</b></p> <p>b. 1835 d. 1876-1880</p>	<p><b>18 Francois Columbier C Missé</b></p> <p>b. 5 July 1845 d. 26 April 1916</p>	<p><b>19 Cynthia N. Talbot</b></p> <p>b. 3 April 1848 d. 28 March 1896</p>	<p><b>20 Martin Johnson</b></p> <p>b. 22 March 1805 d. 27 September 1859</p>	<p><b>21 Comfort Osborn</b></p> <p>b. 10 June 1814 d. 26 April 1877</p>	<p><b>22 William "Billy" Barton</b></p> <p>b. 20 November 1831 d. 7 January 1922</p>	<p><b>23 Harriet King</b></p> <p>b. 23 July 1834 d. 3 February 1920</p>	<p><b>24 Brown</b></p> <p>b. d.</p>	<p><b>25 Wife</b></p> <p>b. d.</p>	<p><b>26 William Lackey</b></p> <p>b. 1823 d.</p>	<p><b>27 Lidia</b></p> <p>b. 1840 d.</p>	<p><b>28 Stephen "Steve" C. O'Daniel</b></p> <p>b. 5 December 1812 d. 1881</p>	<p><b>29 Elizabeth Ellen Gordon</b></p> <p>b. 1840 d. 1872</p>	<p><b>30 John Franklin "Frank" Bell</b></p> <p>b. 1 July 1850 d. 1892-1893</p>	<p><b>31 Hettie M. Jackson</b></p> <p>b. 16 December 1861 d. 19 April 1902</p>	<p><b>32 Henry Pratt</b></p> <p>b. 1800-1803</p>	<p><b>33 Nancy Carter</b></p> <p>b. 1802-1803</p>	<p><b>34 Rhinhardt "Rinard" E. Kimberlin</b></p> <p>b. From 1801 to 1805</p>	<p><b>35 Frances Jane Peters</b></p> <p>b. 1804</p>	<p><b>36 Jean "John" Baptiste Missé</b></p> <p>b. 28 May 1821</p>	<p><b>37 Marie "Mary" Françoise Piquette</b></p> <p>b. 4 January 1826</p>	<p><b>38 Benjamin Talbot</b></p> <p>b. 15 June 1811</p>	<p><b>39 Laura Farris</b></p> <p>b. 12 February 1818</p>	<p><b>40 Benjamin Johnson</b></p> <p>b. 31 March 1775</p>	<p><b>41 Amelia Gaston</b></p> <p>b. 23 November 1769</p>	<p><b>42 William Osborn</b></p> <p>b. 4 July 1777</p>	<p><b>43 Rebecca Richmond</b></p> <p>b. 1784</p>	<p><b>44 John Milton Barton</b></p> <p>b. 1799</p>	<p><b>45 Sophia Keitle</b></p> <p>b. 1807</p>	<p><b>46 Rev. Jonathan King</b></p> <p>b. 20 December 1800</p>	<p><b>47 Mary Holt</b></p> <p>b. 29 April 1808</p>	<p><b>48</b></p>	<p><b>49</b></p>	<p><b>50</b></p>	<p><b>51</b></p>	<p><b>52</b></p>	<p><b>53</b></p>	<p><b>54</b></p>	<p><b>55</b></p>	<p><b>56 Alexander O'Daniel Sr.</b></p> <p>b. Abt 1749</p>	<p><b>57 Annie Keathley</b></p> <p>b. 18 July 1782</p>	<p><b>58 John Gordon</b></p> <p>b. 1813</p>	<p><b>59 Nancy</b></p> <p>b. 1820</p>	<p><b>60</b></p>	<p><b>61</b></p>	<p><b>62 Alexander Jackson</b></p> <p>b. 1840</p>	<p><b>63 Mariah "Mary" Ledbetter</b></p> <p>b. 1840</p>
--	--	--	--	---	---	---	---	---	---	---	--	---	---	--	---	---	--	--	--	---	--	---	---	--	---	--	--	--	--	--	--	---	--	---	---	---	---	--	---	---	---	--	--	---	--	--	------------------	------------------	------------------	------------------	------------------	------------------	------------------	------------------	--	--	---	---------------------------------------	------------------	------------------	---	---

## A Little Something About Your Author.....

*Floyd Thomas Pratt, F.H.C., M.A.G.I.*



At the age of 19, Tom Pratt embarked on a career in law enforcement. This experience gave him training in detective and investigative skills. Little did Mr. Pratt know, how useful these skills would be in the field of genealogy.

Tom Pratt started his family research career in 1975 after becoming a member of the Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints. His first calling as a new member was to serve in the newly created genealogical department or known today as the Family History Center in the Springfield, Missouri ward. This two-year calling gave Mr. Pratt a tremendous amount of experience helping others to research their families.

In fact, he felt family research came easy and required little effort on his part. In reality, years of reading and studying increased his expertise and he made it look easy to others.

Over the course of several years, Mr. Pratt was asked by his church to instruct several family history courses. This experience established a deep profound love for family and ancestors.

It was not uncommon for Mr. Pratt to spend 4 to 8 hours a day researching and compiling family histories in addition to his duties, as an entrepreneur in the insurance business.

The first major achievement for Mr. Pratt was a breakthrough on his Pratt family back to the early 1800's. Not satisfied with just the direct line research, Mr. Pratt branched out to research all connected lines and allied families.

This dedication led to 26,000 individuals and achieved expert status for Mr. Pratt on the families of middle and eastern Missouri, eastern and western Tennessee and central North Carolina.

Concerning Mr. Pratt's style of research, he is a strong supporter of the "hands on" approach. When he took family vacations, they usually went to libraries, cemeteries, courthouses, National Archive centers, and visited family members in various states. He attended family reunions and obtained his material from the actual sources when possible.

# A Little Something About Your Author.....

Being a researcher of the highest degree, in 1991, Mr. Pratt formed the Pratt Publications Company and offered to the public, a series of books titled, The Pratt Progenitor Papers. This series of volumes are a collection of legal documents, stories, pictures and historical presentations concerning the families of Missouri, Tennessee and North Carolina.

The first three Volumes were released to the public in 1991 and were issued to 18 different libraries including the Library of Congress and the St. Louis Public Library. The next 7 volumes were published with at total of 43 volumes scheduled for publication.

In 1996, Mr. Pratt formed the Genealogical Institute to further the education of serious researchers.

The Genealogical Institute offers a series of educational materials to teach and instruct the uninitiated in the procedures of family history research. These courses offer "a hands on" curriculum designed to instruct in investigative, deductive reasoning and logical procedures for tracking your family history.

Beginners and experienced researchers have found a treasure chest of knowledge when undertaking these courses. Mr. Pratt has taken the hobby of genealogy and has enhanced it into a science. Heavy on instructions concerning documentation, research procedures, alternative sources and common public records, this course is a valuable tool for the researcher. One of Mr. Pratt's favorite sections of the course is teaching researchers "how to stop" researching and compile their information for publication.

Upon completion of the educational courses from the Genealogical Institute, the graduate is awarded the **Master Accreditation of the Genealogical Institute. (M.A.G.I.)**

This designation is equivalent to a Doctorate Degree and signifies the recipient has been trained and demonstrated superior research techniques.

Mr. Pratt's ability in family history research has amazed many educated researchers. When Mr. Pratt is asked for help concerning their "brick wall" in their family research, his quick wit and logical mind rapid fires instructions and procedures so fast they cannot write the material quickly enough. Little do they realize this knowledge has been acquired over 30 years of experience and research.

In June of 2000, Mr. Pratt undertook a new and unprecedented task.

Outside of Washington, Franklin County, Missouri is an old cemetery called the Johnson-Caldwell Cemetery. This cemetery has many pioneer heroes and ancestors of various descendants from that region. Some of the inhabitants were born in the 1750's and traveled west to Missouri after the 1803 Louisiana Purchase.

# A Little Something About Your Author.....

Mr. Pratt took down all the information off the tombstones, including every person in the cemetery and researched each individual related or not. 1000 man-hours and two years later, he published the book "Johnson-Caldwell Cemetery of Franklin County, Missouri"© 2001.

Obtaining newspapers, legal documents, personal interviews with ancestors and researching various sources for any and all information concerning the history of the cemetery and the inhabitants produced this master text. What makes this book stand out among the rest is basic content and structure.

First, it is the only book to cover the known and reported inhabitants of an entire cemetery.

Second, this book reports on each inhabitant, their birth and activities throughout their life until their death, including their ancestors, spouses and children.

Third, even the index is unique, listing the individual and their father's name if known. This is extremely helpful when several individuals have the same given name.

Upon examination, professional researchers have hailed this body of work as a masterpiece and a standard in which all future research of cemeteries should be based. In their opinion, no one has ever produced a body of work about a cemetery as unique and professional as this publication.

Currently, Mr. Pratt is working on a series of books from the [Pratt Archive Collections](#), which is a series of biographical publications concerning a progenitor and a generation of descendants. This collection is a "cradle to grave" report, which covers the subject's ancestry, birth, marriage, children, and geographical domiciles as well as the political environment during the subject's lifetime.

In addition, Mr. Pratt is working on additional volumes of the Pratt Progenitor Papers and several books on public records.

With all these accomplishments, Mr. Pratt humbly refers to himself as a Genealogical Anthropologist: resurrecting progenitors.

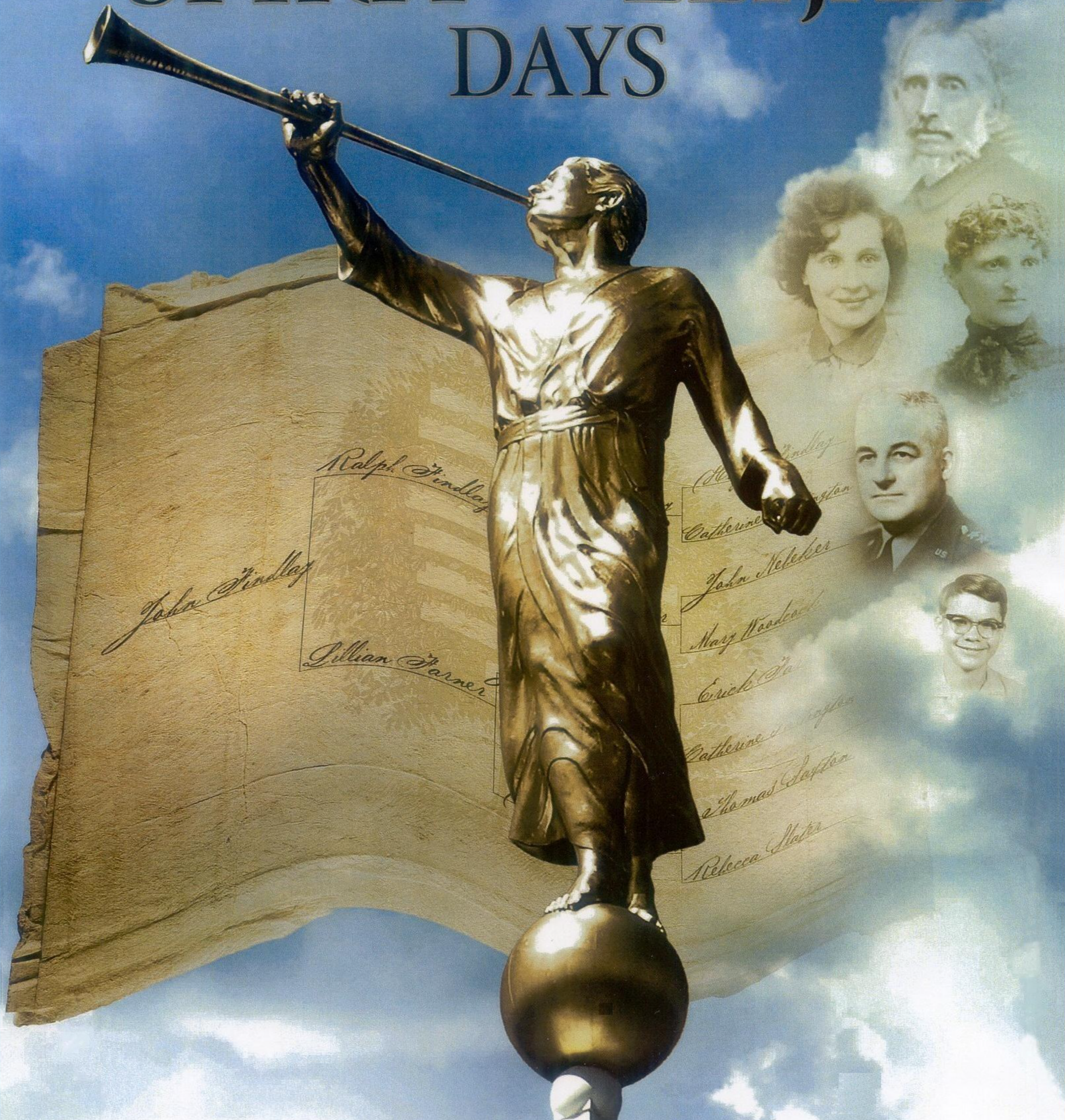
We in the genealogical world are deeply grateful to be associates of a man of Mr. Pratt's caliber. Through his dedication to helping the novice as well as the professional researcher, future generations will benefit by his advances in the genealogical field.

In addition, we are thankful for the inspiration that sparks men like Mr. Pratt to magnify their love for people and history. We feel, with a lifetime dedicated to the genealogical pursuit of truth and knowledge, Mr. Pratt's accumulative body of work, will stand as a quintessential manifestation of this divine love.

Lewton Cole, Chairman  
**Genealogical Institute**



# SPIRIT OF ELIJAH DAYS



**"BEHOLD, I WILL SEND YOU ELIJAH THE PROPHET BEFORE THE COMING OF THE GREAT AND DREADFUL DAY OF THE LORD: AND HE SHALL TURN THE HEART OF THE FATHERS TO THE CHILDREN, AND THE HEART OF THE CHILDREN TO THEIR FATHERS, LEST I COME AND SMITE THE EARTH WITH A CURSE. MALACHI 4:5-6**